

7-20-2011

The role of amyloid-beta assembly state in monocyte maturation and smooth muscle cell degeneration

Nikkilina Renee Crouse

University of Missouri-St. Louis, ncrouse@charter.net

Follow this and additional works at: <https://irl.umsl.edu/dissertation>

 Part of the [Chemistry Commons](#)

Recommended Citation

Crouse, Nikkilina Renee, "The role of amyloid-beta assembly state in monocyte maturation and smooth muscle cell degeneration" (2011). *Dissertations*. 425.

<https://irl.umsl.edu/dissertation/425>

This Dissertation is brought to you for free and open access by the UMSL Graduate Works at IRL @ UMSL. It has been accepted for inclusion in Dissertations by an authorized administrator of IRL @ UMSL. For more information, please contact marvinh@umsl.edu.

THE ROLE OF AMYLOID-BETA ASSEMBLY STATE IN MONOCYTE
MATURATION AND SMOOTH MUSCLE CELL DEGENERATION

by

NIKKILINA RENEE CROUSE
M.S., Biochemistry, University of Missouri - St. Louis, 2006
B.A., Chemistry, Carthage College, 2004

A DISSERTATION

Submitted to the Graduate School of the

UNIVERSITY OF MISSOURI - ST. LOUIS
In partial fulfillment of the Requirements for the Degree

DOCTOR OF PHILOSOPHY

in

CHEMISTRY
with an emphasis in Biochemistry

May, 2009

Advisory Committee

Michael R. Nichols, PhD
Chairperson

Chung Wong, PhD

Valerian D'Souza, PhD

Wendy Olivas, PhD

I would like to dedicate this thesis to my husband, Bob. You are my best friend, and my partner in everything. I could never have done this without your love and support. The faith that you have had in me and my dreams leave me in grateful awe. I can never repay the debt that I owe to you, but I will do my best to make you proud.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

I would like to begin by thanking my advisor, Dr. Michael R. Nichols for the support and the opportunity to do this research. I would also like to thank the members of my committee, Dr. Wendy Olivas, Dr. Chung Wong and Dr. Valerian D'Souza for your time and expertise.

In addition, I would like to thank my labmates for all of the interesting times we've had. You have shared your cultures with me, which I have appreciated. Specifically, I would like to thank Maria Udan who has been helpful when I have needed an extra hand. I would also like to thank Geeta Paranjape for always making me laugh. It's been fun to see my culture through your eyes and to be the one to teach you new things. I would of course like to thank Deepa Ajit for all of the imaging work that she performed for me as well as for the friendship she provided throughout our time together. You've been the best "lab mom" I could have asked for!

I very much appreciate the support of the Department of Chemistry and Biochemistry and the faculty members within. I have learned a great deal from many of you, which I will always carry with me. I would also like to thank Dr. Ron Wetzel from the University of Pittsburgh for taking interest in my project and gifting us with the A β (1-42) L34P mutant peptide.

Above all I would like to thank my family and friends who have supported me

through this process. Your love and prayers have always helped to guide my life. Without you I could never have made it this far in my career or become the person I am today.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

| | |
|---|------|
| LIST OF TABLES | viii |
| LIST OF FIGURES | ix |
| LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS | xi |
| ABSTRACT | xiv |
| PUBLICATION | xvi |
| 1. INTRODUCTION | 1 |
| 1.1 ALZHEIMER'S DISEASE (AD)..... | 1 |
| 1.2 NEUROFIBRILLARY TANGLES (NFTS)..... | 2 |
| 1.3 AMYLOID-BETA (A β) | 5 |
| 1.4 FAMILIAL AD | 12 |
| 1.4.1 APP MUTATIONS C-TERMINAL TO THE A β SE- QUENCE | 14 |
| 1.4.2 APP MUTATIONS N-TERMINAL TO THE A β SE- QUENCE | 18 |
| 1.4.3 APP MUTATIONS WITHIN THE A β SEQUENCE | 20 |
| 1.5 CEREBRAL AMYLOID ANGIOPATHY (CAA)..... | 24 |
| 1.6 IMMUNE RESPONSE TO AD..... | 25 |
| 1.6.1 THE HUMAN IMMUNE SYSTEM | 25 |
| 1.6.2 MICROGLIAL ACTIVATION | 29 |
| 1.7 CYTOKINE AND CHEMOKINE EXPRESSION IN AD | 33 |
| 1.8 BIBLIOGRAPHY | 38 |
| 2. METHODS..... | 57 |
| 2.1 CELL CULTURE | 57 |
| 2.1.1 THP-1 MONOCYTES..... | 57 |
| 2.1.2 HUMAN AORTIC VASCULAR SMOOTH MUSCLE CELLS | 58 |
| 2.1.3 PC12 CELLS | 59 |
| 2.2 A β PREPARATION | 59 |
| 2.2.1 GENERAL A β PREPARATION..... | 60 |
| 2.2.2 A β -DERIVED DIFFUSIBLE LIGANDS | 60 |
| 2.3 CELL ADHERENCE ASSAYS | 60 |
| 2.3.1 DIRECT COUNTING..... | 61 |
| 2.3.2 CALCEIN FLUORESCENCE | 61 |
| 2.4 INHIBITOR STUDIES | 61 |
| 2.4.1 FPRL1 AND NF- κ B PATHWAYS | 64 |

| | |
|--|-----|
| 2.4.2 TOLL-LIKE RECEPTORS | 65 |
| 2.5 DETERMINATION OF TNF α LEVELS..... | 65 |
| 2.6 CHARACTERIZATION FO ADHERENT CELLS..... | 66 |
| 2.6.1 CELL PROLIFERATION..... | 66 |
| 2.6.2 FIBRONECTIN (FN) COATING..... | 67 |
| 2.6.3 CELL SURFACE CD11b EXPRESSION..... | 68 |
| 2.6.4 XTT ASSAY..... | 69 |
| 2.7 cAMP STUDIES..... | 71 |
| 2.7.1 CELL TREATMENT WITH cAMP MODULATORS..... | 71 |
| 2.7.2 DETEMINATION OF cAMP LEVELS..... | 72 |
| 2.7.3 PREPARATION OF cAMP-HRP CONJUGATE..... | 74 |
| 2.7.4 UMSL cAMP ASSAY MODIFIED FROM PERKIN ELMER DELFIA PROTOCOL..... | 74 |
| 2.8 ATOMIC FORCE MICROSCOPY (AFM)..... | 75 |
| 2.9 BIBLIOGRAPHY..... | 77 |
| 3 STUDY OF MONOCYTE MATURATION..... | 79 |
| 3.1 INTRODUCTION..... | 79 |
| 3.2 RESULTS..... | 81 |
| 3.2.1 DEVELOPMENT OF MATURATION MODEL SYSTEM.... | 81 |
| 3.2.2 DETERMINATION OF THE ACTIVE A β SPECIES..... | 84 |
| 3.2.3 INVESTIGATION OF POTENTIAL MATURATION RECEPTOR PATHWAYS..... | 95 |
| 3.2.4 INDIRECT MEASUREMENTS FOR DETERMINING ADHERENCE..... | 100 |
| 3.3 DISCUSSION..... | 113 |
| 3.4 BIBLIOGRAPHY..... | 119 |
| 4 CHARACTERIZATION OF ADHERENT CELLS..... | 125 |
| 4.1 INTRODUCTION..... | 125 |
| 4.2 RESULTS..... | 126 |
| 4.2.1 INTEGRIN RECEPTOR EXPRESSION | 126 |
| 4.2.2 MARKERS OF MONOCYTE DIFFERENTIATION..... | 131 |
| 4.3 DISCUSSION..... | 136 |
| 4.4 BIBLIOGRAPHY..... | 141 |
| 5 EFFECT OF A β IN A MODEL OF CAA | 144 |
| 5.1 INTRODUCTION | 144 |
| 5.2 RESULTS..... | 145 |
| 5.2.1 DEVELOPMENT OF cAMP IMMUNOASSAY..... | 145 |
| 5.2.2 EFFECT OF cAMP ON TNF α PRODUCTION IN HA- VSMC..... | 146 |
| 5.2.3 EFFECT OF cAMP ON A β INDUCED TOXICITY IN HA- VSMC..... | 148 |
| 5.3 DISCUSSION..... | 158 |
| 5.4 BIBLIOGRAPHY..... | 162 |
| 6 FUTURE WORK..... | 165 |

| | |
|---|-----|
| 6.1 EXTENSION OF MONOCYTE MATURATION STUDIES..... | 165 |
| 6.2 EXPANSION OF cAMP STUDIES..... | 166 |
| 6.3 BIBLIOGRAPHY..... | 168 |
| 7 VITA..... | 169 |

LIST OF TABLES

| Table | Page |
|--|------|
| 1.1 MUTATIONS IDENTIFIED WITHIN THE APP SEQUENCE | 13 |
| 1.2 MANY COMPOUNDS MODULATE THE cAMP PATHWAY | 35 |

LIST OF FIGURES

| | |
|--|-----|
| 1.1 AMYLOID PRECURSOR PROTEIN IS PROTEOLYTICALLY CLEAVED TO PRODUCE THE A β PEPTIDES | 6 |
| 1.2 A β AGGREGATES THROUGH A NUCLEATION DEPENDENT POLYMERIZATION MECHANISM | 9 |
| 1.3 A MODEL OF THE CAA DEVELOPMENT PATHOLOGY FOUND IN AD | 26 |
| 1.4 POTENTIAL PATHWAYS FOR MONOCYTE DIFFERENTIATION | 28 |
| 2.1 COUNTING ADHERENT CELLS ONLY DOES NOT SIGNIFICANTLY MODIFY THE RESULTS | 62 |
| 2.2 ESTERASE ACTIVITY IN LIVE CELLS CONVERTS CALCEIN AM TO FLUORESCENT CALCEIN | 63 |
| 2.3 COLORLESS XTT TETAZOLIUM SALT IS REDUCED TO SOLUBLE, ORANGE FORMAZAN | 70 |
| 2.4 MEASUREMENT OF cAMP VIA DELFIA COMPETITION ASSAY | 73 |
| 3.1 LPS, VITAMIN D3 AND Pam ₃ CSK ₄ INDUCE NO SIGNIFICANT ADHERENCE IN THP-1 MONOCYTES | 83 |
| 3.2 PMA POTENTLY INDUCES ADHERENCE FOLLOWING SHORT AND LONG INCUBATION TIMES | 85 |
| 3.3 EFFECT OF A β (1-42) AND PMA ON THP-1 MONOCYTE ADHERENCE | 86 |
| 3.4 EARLY A β (1-42) AGGREGATES INDUCE MONOCYTE ADHERENCE | 88 |
| 3.5 EFFECT OF A β (1-42) AGGREGATION STATE ON INDUCED TOXICITY IN THP-1 MONOCYTES | 89 |
| 3.6 EFFECT OF FINAL A β (1-42) TREATMENT CONCENTRATION ON MONOCYTE ADHERENCE | 91 |
| 3.7 A β (1-40) AGGREGATED AT DIFFERENT TEMPERATURES DOES NOT INDUCE THP-1 ADHERENCE | 92 |
| 3.8 A β (1-42) L34P DOES NOT INDUCE THP-1 MONOCYTE ADHERENCE | 94 |
| 3.9 LOWERING A β AGGREGATION CONCENTRATION DECREASES MONOCYTE ADHERENCE | 96 |
| 3.10 ADDLS DO NOT INDUCE SIGNIFICANT ADHERENCE IN THP-1 MONOCYTES | 97 |
| 3.11 A β INDUCED ADHERENCE DOES NOT REQUIRE TLR2 OR TLR4 | 99 |
| 3.12 A β (1-42) DOES NOT INDUCE ADHERENCE THROUGH AN NF- κ B DEPENDENT PATHWAY | 101 |
| 3.13 A β (1-42) DOES INDUCE ADHERENCE THROUGH AN FPRL1 DEPENDENT PATHWAY | 102 |

| | |
|---|-----|
| 3.14 XTT REDUCTION CORRELATES WELL WITH CELL COUNTS | 104 |
| 3.15 PMA INDUCED ADHERENCE CAN BE STUDIED WITH MULTIPLE METHODS | 106 |
| 3.16 A β INDUCED ADHERENCE BY XTT IS SIMILAR TO DATA FROM DIRECT COUNTING | 107 |
| 3.17 CONCENTRATION DEPENDENCE OF A β (1-42) INDUCED ADHER- ENCE MEASURED BY XTT | 109 |
| 3.18 INCREASING A β AGGREGATION CONCENTRATION DECREASES MONOCYTE ADHERENCE | 110 |
| 3.19 CALCEIN FLUORESCENCE CAN BE USED TO MEASURE CELL AD- HERENCE INDUCED BY PMA | 112 |
| 3.20 CALCEIN FLUORESCENCE CORRELATES WITH DIRECT COUNT- ING | 114 |
| 4.1 FN INCREASES THE ADHERENCE INDUCED BY PMA AND A β | 128 |
| 4.2 FN COATING ALLOWS LOWER CONCENTRATIONS OF A β TO IN- DUCE MONOCYTE ADHERENCE | 130 |
| 4.3 CELL SURFACE CD11b EXPRESSION IN ADHERENT MONOCYTES | 132 |
| 4.4 STUDY OF MORPHOLOGICAL CHANGES INDUCED IN TREATED THP-1 MONOCYTES | 133 |
| 4.5 PMA AND A β TREATMENTS DECREASE THP-1 CELLULAR PROLIF- ERATION | 135 |
| 4.6 XTT REDUCTION FROM ADHERENT THP-1 MONOCYTES | 137 |
| 5.1 MODIFICATIONS TO THE DELFIA PROTOCOL ARE AS EFFECTIVE AS THE ORIGINAL METHOD | 148 |
| 5.2 EFFECT OF IBMX AND FSK TREATMENT ON cAMP LEVELS IN THP- 1 MONOCYTES | 149 |
| 5.3 EFFECT OF IBMX AND FSK ON LPS INDUCED cAMP PRODUCTION IN THP-1 CELLS | 150 |
| 5.4 EARLY FORMED A β (1-42) AGGREGATE SPECIES ARE TOXIC TO HA-VSMC | 152 |
| 5.5 A β (1-42), BUT NOT A β (1-40), INHIBITS HA-VSMC METABOLISM OF XTT | 153 |
| 5.6 TREATMENT OF VARYING CONCENTRATIONS OF IBMX AND/OR FSK INCREASE HA-VSMC METABOLISM | 154 |
| 5.7 75 μ M IBMX AND/OR 25 μ M FSK DO NOT RESCUE A β TREATED HA- VSMC | 156 |
| 5.8 75 μ M IBMX AND/OR 20 μ M FSK SUBTLY RESCUE A β TREATED HA- VSMC | 157 |

LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS

AAO- Average Age of Onset

A β - Amyloid β

AC - Adenylate Cyclase

AD - Alzheimer's Disease

ADDLs - Amyloid β Derived Diffusible Ligands

AFM - Atomic Force Microscopy

APP - Amyloid Precursor Protein

BBB - Blood Brain Barrier

BSA - Bovine Serum Albumin

CAA - Cerebral Amyloid Angiopathy

cAMP - Cyclic Adenosine Monophosphate

cdk5 - Cyclin Dependent Protein Kinase - 5

CHO- Chinese Hamster Ovary cells

CNS - Central Nervous System

CSF - Cerebrospinal Fluid

dbcAMP - Dibutyryl Cyclic Adenosine Monophosphate

DC - Dendritic Cell

DMSO - Dimethyl Sulfoxide

ECGS - Endothelial Cell Growth Supplement

ELISA - Enzyme Linked Immunosorbent Assay

EOAD - Early Onset Alzheimer's Disease

FAD - Familial Alzheimer's Disease

FBS - Fetal Bovine Serum

FPRL1 - Formyl Peptide Receptor-like 1

Fn - Fibronectin

Fsk - Forskolin

GFP - Green Fluorescent Protein

GSK-3 - Glycogen Synthase Kinase - 3

HA-VSMC - Human Aortic Vascular Smooth Muscle Cells

HBMVEC - Human Brain Microvascular Endothelial Cells

HEK293 - Human Embryonic Kidney cells

HFIP - Hexafluoroisopropanol

HRP - Horseradish Peroxidase

IBMX - Isobutylmethylxanthine

IL - Interleukin

LPS - Lipopolysaccharide

LTP - Long Term Potentiation

MAP - Microtubule Associate Protein

MTT - 3-(4,5-dimethylthiazol-2-yl)-2,5-diphenyltetrazolium bromide

NFT - Neurofibrillary Tangles

Pam₃CSK₄ - Tripalmitoyl cysteinyl seryl tetralysine

PBMC - Peripheral Blood Monocytes

PBS - Phosphate Buffered Saline

PDE - Phosphodiesterase

PDPK - Proline-directed Protein Kinase

PDTC - Pyrrolidinecarbodithiolate

PHF - Paired Helical Filaments

PMA - 12-myristate 13-acetate

PMS - Phenazine methosulfate

RAGE - Receptor for Advance Glycation End Products

SMC - Smooth Muscle Cell

TES - 2-[Tris(hydroxymethyl)methylamino]-1-ethane sulfonic acid

TLR - Toll-like Receptor

TNF α - Tumor Necrosis Factor α

TRAIL - TNF-Related Apoptosis-Inducing Ligand

WRW₄ - Trp-Arg-Trp-Trp-Trp-TrpCO-NH₂

WT - Wild Type

XTT - 2,3-Bis(2-methoxy-4-nitro-5-sulfophenyl)-2H-tetrazolium-5-carboxanilide

ABSTRACT

Crouse, Nikkilina R. Ph.D, University of Missouri-St. Louis, May 2009. THE ROLE OF AMYLOID-BETA ASSEMBLY STATE IN MONOCYTE MATURATION AND SMOOTH MUSCLE CELL DEGENERATION. Major Professor: Michael R. Nichols.

Alzheimer's Disease (AD) is a progressive, neurodegenerative disorder which is ranked as one of the leading causes of death among Americans. AD is characterized by the presence of intracellular neurofibrillary tangles comprised of hyperphosphorylated tau protein, and extracellular plaques made of amyloid β ($A\beta$). Together these two pathologies lead to severe memory impairment in afflicted patients, but research has implicated the presence of the $A\beta$ deposits as likely causes for AD progression. $A\beta$ is produced through the proteolytic cleavage of the integral membrane amyloid precursor protein (APP) which occurs through the action of β - and γ -secretases which produce 39-43 amino acid $A\beta$ peptides. In AD, the $A\beta$ plaques are comprised of mostly 40 or 42 amino acid $A\beta$ ($A\beta(1-40)$ and $A\beta(1-42)$ respectively). There is some evidence that in response to the presence of $A\beta$ in the brain, monocytic cells circulating in the blood are recruited across the blood brain barrier and transformed into brain macrophages, also known as microglia. Here we investigate the ability of $A\beta$ to transform cultured THP-1 monocytes into macrophage-like cells as a model of the *in vivo* process. Our results indicate that an early-formed $A\beta$ oligomer which is formed when $A\beta(1-42)$ is aggregated in water has

the ability to potently transform the non-adherent monocytes into adherent cells with many properties consistent with macrophages. Our data also shows that A β (1-40) is unable to form a species with a similar activity. We have determined that the transforming activity of A β (1-42) occurs through the formyl peptide receptor-like 1 (FPRL1) receptor, but not through TLR2, TLR4 or an NF- κ B dependent mechanism. Here we also study the involvement of cAMP in a model system of cerebral amyloid angiopathy (CAA), a condition in which A β deposits within the walls of cerebral vessels leading to hemorrhagic activity. CAA is reported to occur in many cases of AD, but especially in many early onset AD cases associated with A β mutations. We studied the ability of cAMP to rescue human aortic vascular smooth muscle cells (HA-VSMC) from A β induced toxicity. We found that in our experiments treatment with some cAMP elevating compounds can subtly protect the cells from A β . Overall we show that A β is a peptide which has a wide variety of activities that are dependent upon the peptide's assembly state.

PUBLICATION

available at www.sciencedirect.comwww.elsevier.com/locate/brainres**BRAIN
RESEARCH****Research Report****Oligomeric amyloid- β (1–42) induces THP-1 human monocyte adhesion and maturation**

Nikkilina R. Crouse, Deepa Ajit, Maria L.D. Udan, Michael R. Nichols*

Department of Chemistry and Biochemistry and Center for Nanoscience, University of Missouri-St. Louis, One University Boulevard, St. Louis, MO 63121, USA

ARTICLE INFO

Article history:

Accepted 18 November 2008

Available online 10 December 2008

Keywords:

Alzheimer's disease

Amyloid- β

Oligomer

Monocytes

Adhesion

ABSTRACT

Amyloid- β ($A\beta$) is a naturally occurring 40- or 42-residue peptide fragment with a primary role in Alzheimer's disease (AD). Aggregated $A\beta$ accumulates as both dense core plaques and diffuse deposits in the brains of AD patients. $A\beta$ plaques are surrounded by activated microglia, some of which are believed to be derived from peripheral blood monocytes that have infiltrated the central nervous system and differentiated into phagocytes in response to $A\beta$. We have modeled this process using THP-1 human monocytes and found $A\beta(1-42)$ to be as effective as phorbol myristate acetate at differentiating THP-1 monocytes based on cell adhesion, fibronectin binding, CD11b cell-surface expression, and morphological changes. Cell adhesion studies and atomic force microscopy imaging revealed an inverse correlation between $A\beta(1-42)$ -induced monocyte maturation and aggregation progression. Freshly reconstituted $A\beta(1-42)$ solutions were the most effective, yet continued aggregation reduced, and eventually abolished, the ability to induce monocyte adhesion. $A\beta(1-40)$, lower aggregation concentrations of $A\beta(1-42)$, and an aggregation-restricted $A\beta(1-42)$ L34P mutant had little effect on monocyte adhesion under the same conditions as $A\beta(1-42)$. These findings implicated an oligomeric, but not monomeric or fibrillar, $A\beta(1-42)$ aggregation species in the monocyte maturation process. The rapidly-formed $A\beta(1-42)$ oligomers were distinct from $A\beta$ -derived diffusible ligands which did not elicit significant THP-1 monocyte adhesion. These data demonstrate that a specific oligomeric $A\beta(1-42)$ aggregation species can potentially initiate the THP-1 monocyte maturation process.

© 2008 Elsevier B.V. All rights reserved.

1. Introduction

A newly published and telling statistic reports that while deaths from heart disease, breast cancer, prostate cancer, and stroke have declined from 2000 to 2005, deaths from Alzheimer's disease (AD) have increased by 45% during the same time period (Maslow, 2008). Accordingly, basic research focused on the neurodegenerative mechanisms in AD is

needed for therapeutic advances to be made. A principal pathological characteristic of AD is the presence of senile plaques in the brains of affected patients (Selkoe, 2001). The plaques are primarily composed of fibrillar amyloid- β protein ($A\beta$) assembled by non-covalent polymerization of $A\beta$ monomers which originate from enzymatic cleavage of amyloid precursor protein (Selkoe, 2004a,b). Significant localized inflammation has been observed in the AD brain as evidenced

* Corresponding author. Fax: +1 314 516 5342.

E-mail address: nicholsmic@umsl.edu (M.R. Nichols).Abbreviations: AD, Alzheimer's disease; ADDLs, $A\beta$ -derived diffusible ligands; AFM, atomic force microscopy; $A\beta$, amyloid- β ; DMSO, dimethyl sulfoxide; Fn, Fibronectin; PMA, phorbol 12-myristate 13-acetate; SE, standard error; SD, standard deviation

by clusters of dystrophic neurites (Selkoe, 1998), activated microglial cells (McGeer et al., 1987), and proinflammatory cytokines (Dickson et al., 1993) within close proximity of the extracellular parenchymal plaques.

Data in mouse models indicate that a population of the parenchymal microglial cells may originate from infiltrating myeloid cells of the hematopoietic system (Eglitis and Mezey, 1997). In fact, the presence of A β appears to encourage monocyte/macrophage infiltration to sites of accumulation (El Khoury et al., 2007; Simard et al., 2006; Wegiel et al., 2004). Furthermore, A β has been shown to modulate monocyte chemotaxis (Giri et al., 2000; Le et al., 2001), adhesion (Yan et al., 1996), and differentiation into macrophages (Fiala et al., 1998). Although the irradiation bone marrow chimeric methodologies used in some of the infiltration studies have limitations (reviewed in Carson et al., 2007), these data suggest that parenchymal A β accumulation might induce monocyte migration across the blood-brain barrier and differentiation into phagocytic microglial cells.

The aggregation state of A β plays an important role in its ability to interact with cells and stimulate a response. *In vitro* aggregation studies have identified a continuum of species in the assembly of monomeric A β into a fibrillar form. These A β species vary in their size, length, solubility, and morphology (Harper et al., 1997, 1999; Stine et al., 2003; Walsh et al., 1997, 1999). Monomeric, oligomeric, protofibrillar, fibrillar, and amorphous species possess distinct toxic and biological activities and potencies (Dahlgren et al., 2002; Deshpande et al., 2006; Lorenzo and Yankner, 1994; Pike et al., 1991; Walsh et al., 2002). Significant A β polymorphism is also observed *in vivo* most conspicuously in the form of neuritic plaques and diffuse deposits (Selkoe, 2004a,b). Microglial cells appear to exhibit selectivity for particular A β species in that they are typically observed in an activated state clustered around the dense core plaques as opposed to the diffuse A β deposits in both humans (Selkoe, 2004a,b) and in transgenic AD mouse models (Meyer-

Luehmann et al., 2008). It is not fully understood what A β aggregation state or receptor mechanisms drive monocyte/microglia recruitment, monocyte differentiation, and microglial activation. We have previously reported that A β (1–42) rapidly and effectively transforms THP-1 monocytes into adherent cells (Udan et al., 2008). Here we further explore the ability of A β to induce monocyte maturation and the dependence of this process on A β aggregation state.

2. Results

2.1. A β (1–42) effectively induces THP-1 monocyte adhesion and maturation

Human THP-1 monocytes are a well established model system for studying monocyte differentiation (Auwerx, 1991). A prominent marker of THP-1 differentiation and macrophage formation is the development of an adherent cell phenotype (Ding et al., 2007). Numerous studies have used THP-1 adhesion as a measure of monocyte differentiation in response to compounds such as lipopolysaccharide (LPS) (Hmama et al., 1999), 1 α ,25-dihydroxycholecalciferol (Vitamin D3) (Schwende et al., 1996), and 4 α -phorbol 12-myristate 13-acetate (PMA) (Tsuchiya et al., 1982). PMA is widely used as a monocyte differentiating agent (Park et al., 2007) and it was used in these *in vitro* studies to compare and contrast its effects with those of A β . Our studies showed that A β (1–42) induced adhesion of THP-1 monocytes as effectively as PMA following a 6 h exposure (Fig. 1A). Adhesion was determined by direct counting of attached cells as described in the Experimental procedures and produced values of 42 \pm 4% (SE) and 43 \pm 4% adhesion for A β (1–42) and PMA respectively. Controls for A β (water) and PMA (0.0005% DMSO) induced 5 \pm 1% and 6 \pm 1% adhesion respectively. Induction of THP-1 monocyte adhesion was also dependent on the final peptide concentration that was used

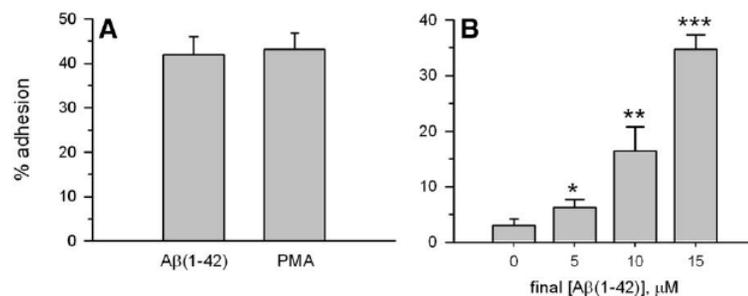


Fig. 1 – Effect of A β (1–42) and PMA on THP-1 monocyte adhesion. THP-1 monocytes were treated with 10 ng/ml PMA or 15 μ M A β (1–42) from a freshly reconstituted 100 μ M water solution. Panel A. Cells were incubated for 6 h and % adhesion determined by direct cell counting as described in the Experimental procedures. % adhesion is the number of adherent cells divided by the total cells plated. Water (A β) and 0.0005% DMSO (PMA) controls induced 5 \pm 1% and 6 \pm 1% adhesion respectively. Panel B. A β (1–42) was reconstituted in sterile water (100 μ M) and immediately added to prepared THP-1 monocytes in different volumes to produce the final concentrations shown in Panel B. All treatments had the same cell number and volume of sterile water. Following a 6 h incubation at 37 °C, cell adhesion was determined as described in Panel A. Standard error bars (SE) were calculated from $n=17$ trials for PMA and $n=22$ trials for A β (1–42) (Panel A) and $n=7$ trials in Panel B. Statistical differences in Panel B from water-induced adhesion (0 μ M A β) are denoted with asterisks at the following significance levels (* p <0.05, ** p <0.01, *** p <0.005).

to treat the cells. Freshly reconstituted A β (1–42) (100 μ M) was added to THP-1 monocytes at different volumes to produce different final concentrations. The ability to induce cell adhesion was dose-dependent with the highest adhesion at 15 μ M A β (1–42) (Fig. 1B). In this set of experiments, 15 μ M freshly reconstituted A β (1–42) induced 35 \pm 3% adhesion, while 10 μ M and 5 μ M induced 16 \pm 4% and 6 \pm 1% adhesion respectively. Higher concentrations were not tested. A β concentrations are based on monomeric peptide and may not reflect the actual concentrations of the bioactive species which could be much lower.

Fibronectin (Fn), a multifunctional adhesion protein and major component in the extracellular matrix, serves as an attachment substrate for integrin receptors expressed by multiple cell types (Ruoslahti and Pierschbacher, 1987). Fn has been shown to stabilize lipopolysaccharide-induced THP-1 cell adhesion (Kounalakis and Corbett, 2006). THP-1 cell adhesion induced by A β (1–42) or PMA was enhanced nearly two-fold in both cases by pre-coating the cell culture plate with 5 μ g Fn (Fig. 2A). Untreated THP-1 monocytes did not bind to Fn above control levels (5% adhesion). The enhanced adhesion to Fn by A β -stimulated THP-1 monocytes suggested a phenotypic change in the cells. A recognized marker of

monocyte maturation and differentiation to macrophages is expression of cell-surface CD11b, a subunit of the β 2 integrin receptor (Hickstein et al., 1992). Schwende et al. previously demonstrated that while THP-1 monocytes express low levels of CD11b, PMA treatment induced monocyte adhesion and significant increases in cell-surface expression of CD11b (Schwende et al., 1996). In the present study, using an enzyme-linked colorimetric immunoassay, it was found that addition of A β (1–42) to THP-1 monocytes increased CD11b cell-surface expression to greater levels than that induced by PMA after 6 h and 24 h of treatment. CD11b expression induced by A β (1–42) occurred in the absence (data not shown) and presence of Fn (Fig. 2B). The relative absorbance values from each well, which reflected CD11b immunodetection, were normalized by the number of adherent cells for each condition. Microscope images of the A β (1–42)-treated cells showed a marked change in morphology from spherical suspension cells (Fig. 2B, inset) to flattened and elongated adherent cells (Fig. 2C). Processes were noted extending from the cell body. The change in THP-1 cell morphology along with cell-surface CD11b expression confirmed that monocyte adhesion induced by A β (1–42) was reflective of monocyte maturation and differentiation.

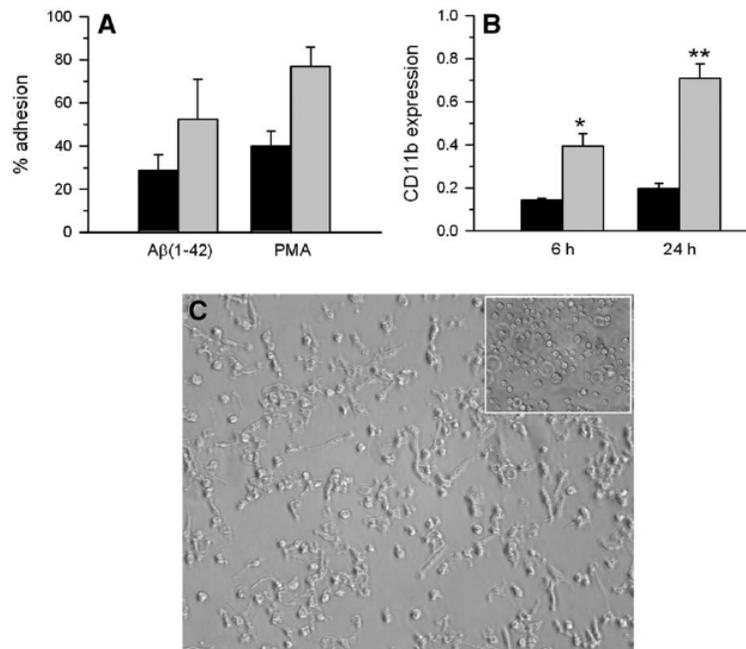


Fig. 2 – A β (1–42) induces differentiation of monocytes into macrophages. Freshly reconstituted A β (1–42) in sterile water (100 μ M solution, 15 μ M final concentration) and 10 ng/ml PMA were added to THP-1 monocytes as in Fig. 1. Panel A. Monocyte adhesion was determined in uncoated wells (black bars) and wells precoated with 5 μ g Fibronectin (Fn) (gray bars). SE bars are for $n=2$ trials. Panel B. THP-1 monocytes were treated as in Panel A in Fn-coated wells and the resulting adherent cells were analyzed for cell-surface CD11b expression at 6 and 24 h as described in the Experimental procedures. Normalized CD11b expression is represented as absorbance/ 10^5 adherent cells for PMA (black bars) and A β (1–42) (gray bars). SE bars are for $n=5$ trials. Statistical differences between PMA- and A β (1–42)-induced CD11b expression in Panel B are denoted with asterisks at the following significance levels (* $p < 0.01$ and ** $p < 0.0025$). Panel C. Representative microscope images from suspension THP-1 monocytes (inset) and adherent THP-1 cells following 24 h A β (1–42) treatment.

2.2. Freshly solubilized A β (1–42) induces monocyte maturation more effectively than aggregated A β (1–42)

Experiments in Figs. 1 and 2 were conducted using A β (1–42) immediately following reconstitution in sterile water. In an effort to understand how A β aggregation state influences its ability to differentiate monocytes, we incubated A β (1–42) for longer periods and evaluated the cellular effect using THP-1 monocyte adhesion as a maturation marker. A β (1–42) was reconstituted in sterile water, incubated at 4 °C, and periodically, aliquots of the solution were applied to the cells. As A β (1–42) aggregation progressed, the ability to induce monocyte adhesion

diminished and ultimately was lost (Fig. 3A). The most effective induction of adhesion by A β (1–42) occurred immediately after reconstitution, continued during the first 48 h of A β (1–42) aggregation, and then rapidly decreased at later time points. By 216 h of aggregation, the A β lost all ability to transform the cells compared to that induced by treatment with a water control. We have previously observed and described that A β (1–42), when incubated in these conditions, begins to form fibrillar structures by 48 h (Udan et al., 2008), which increase in number and length with continued incubation. This progression is also shown in Fig. 3B–E with representative AFM images of A β (1–42) aggregation at particular time points. Short rod-like structures

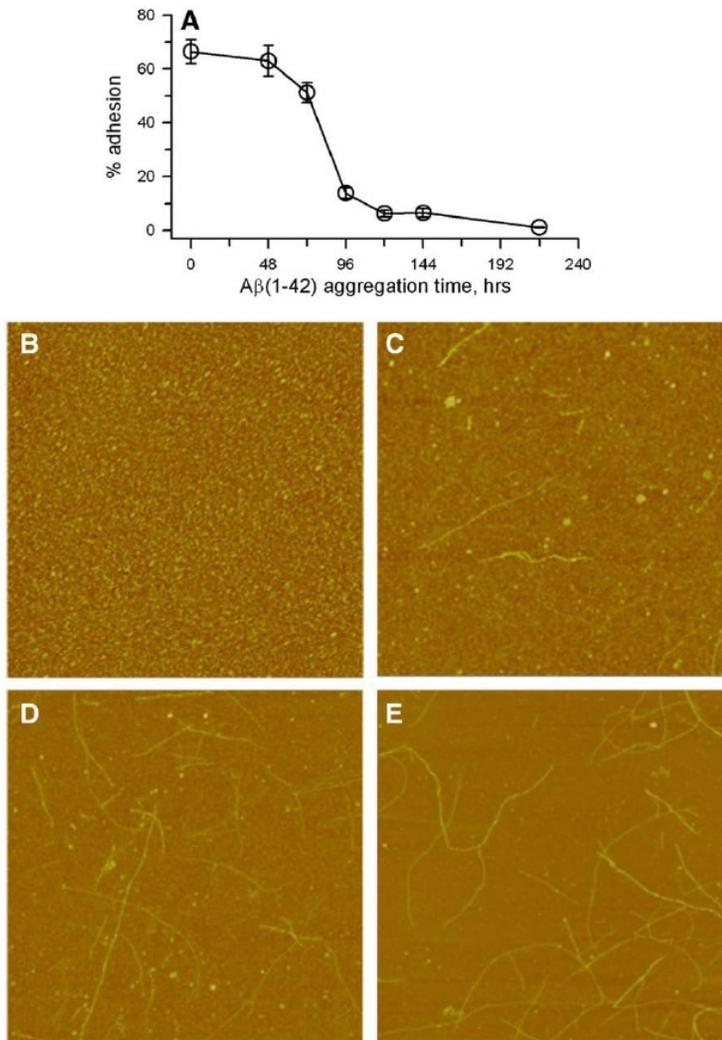


Fig. 3 – Effect of A β (1–42) aggregation state on induced monocyte adhesion. Panel A. Lyophilized A β (1–42) was reconstituted in sterile water (100 μ M) and incubated at 4 °C. At given times, cells were treated with 15 μ M A β (1–42) for 6 h and adhesion was measured and presented as described in Fig. 1 legend and the Experimental procedures. Error bars represent SE for n trials of 19 (0 h), 17 (48 h), 4 (72 h), 5 (96 h), 7 (120 h), 3 (144 h), and 7 (216 h). Panels B–E. AFM images (5 μ m \times 5 μ m, height mode) from a representative A β (1–42) aggregation reaction conducted in the same conditions as in Panel A at 0 (B), 48 (C), 96 (D), and 216 (E) h. A β (1–42) was diluted to 1 μ M in water for application to the mica disc.

with heights averaging 4–5 nm began to appear which lengthened and multiplied over time. Average heights diameters increased only slightly by 216 h to 5–6 nm although the overall height dispersity was larger with more fibrils over 6 nm that at earlier times. This may reflect some intertwining and lateral association of single fibrils. Of particular note was the significant decrease in diffuse $A\beta(1-42)$ over time (Figs 3B–E). The diffuse material is <1 nm in height, visible upon $A\beta(1-42)$ reconstitution and disappears as aggregation and fiber formation progresses. The decline in monocyte adhesion-inducing ability by $A\beta$ as aggregation progressed (Fig. 3A) indicated that fibrillar aggregates were not the most effective $A\beta$ species at inducing THP-1 macrophage formation. During these studies, batch-to-batch variations were found with respect to the magnitude of cell adhesion induced by freshly reconstituted $A\beta(1-42)$. Furthermore, some $A\beta(1-42)$ batches began losing monocyte maturation activity more rapidly than 48 h. Despite these variations, the trend shown in Fig. 3 was consistently observed.

2.3. Modulation of $A\beta(1-42)$ aggregation conditions alters the ability to induce monocyte maturation

The data in Fig. 3 suggested that increased $A\beta(1-42)$ aggregation decreased the peptide's ability to induce monocyte

maturation. In order to strengthen this result, solution conditions were modulated to alter the rate at which aggregation occurred immediately after reconstitution of the peptide. $A\beta$ assembly occurs via a nucleation-dependent polymerization process (Jarrett and Lansbury, 1993). The nucleation step is characterized by a lag time which can be significantly shortened with increased peptide concentration. Rapid polymerization and fibril formation ensues. Based on this information, a more concentrated $A\beta(1-42)$ solution (1 mM) was prepared and compared to the same 100 μM $A\beta(1-42)$ solution used in the previous figures. Different volumes were applied to THP-1 monocytes in order to maintain equal $A\beta$ final concentrations of 15 μM . The more-concentrated 1 mM $A\beta(1-42)$ solution showed a decreased ability to induce monocyte adhesion (Fig. 4A) and accelerated aggregation after reconstitution (Figs. 4B, C) compared to 100 μM $A\beta(1-42)$ (Figs. 4A, 3B). Microscopy analysis of the 1 mM $A\beta(1-42)$ solution revealed formation of fibers with heights of 2–3 nm immediately after reconstitution by AFM (Fig. 4B) and widths of 6–10 nm by EM (Fig. 4C). Incubation of the 1 mM $A\beta(1-42)$ solution for 24 h at 4 °C produced an overwhelming number of long, thicker (4–5 nm height) fibers (Fig. 4D) and a sharp drop in monocyte adhesion-inducing activity to near control cell adhesion levels (data not shown).

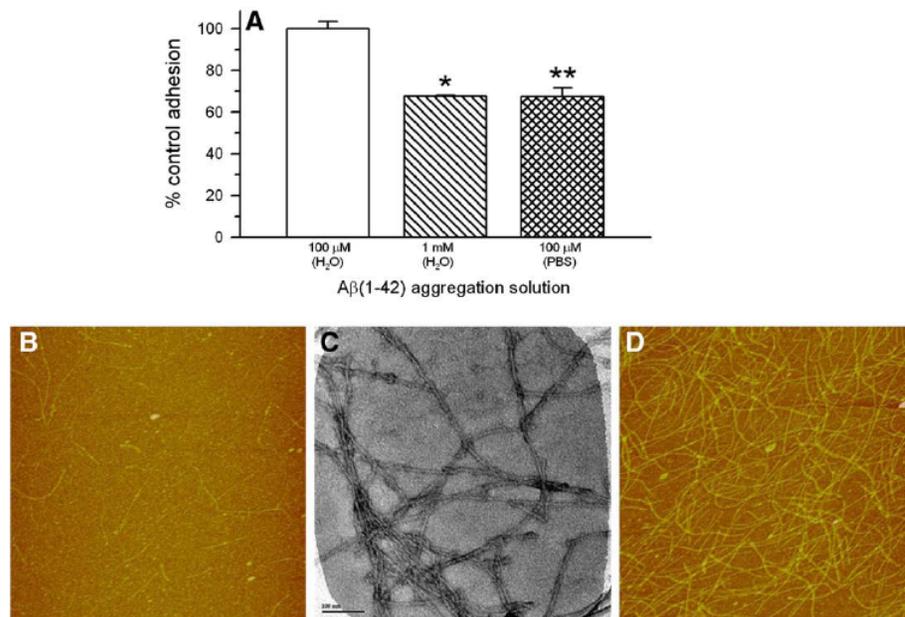


Fig. 4 – Solution conditions modulate $A\beta(1-42)$ aggregation and the ability to induce monocyte adhesion. $A\beta(1-42)$ was reconstituted in sterile water at 100 μM and 1 mM or in PBS at 100 μM and immediately added to THP-1 cells for 6 h at a final concentration of 15 μM . Monocyte adhesion was measured as in Fig. 1 and presented as % control adhesion with the control assigned to the 100 μM $A\beta(1-42)/\text{H}_2\text{O}$ sample. SE bars represent $n=5$ trials for 100 μM $A\beta(1-42)$ in water or PBS and $n=3$ trials for 1 mM $A\beta(1-42)$ in water. Statistical differences between adhesion values for the 100 μM $A\beta(1-42)/\text{water}$ control and the 1 mM $A\beta(1-42)/\text{water}$ and 100 μM $A\beta(1-42)/\text{PBS}$ samples are denoted with asterisks at the following significance levels (* $p < 0.005$ and ** $p < 0.0025$). Panels B–D. Samples from the above $A\beta(1-42)$ solutions were diluted for imaging to 1 μM for AFM and 10 μM for EM and analyzed as described in the Experimental procedures. Presented images are of freshly reconstituted 1 mM $A\beta(1-42)$ in sterile water (Panel B, AFM, Panel C, EM) and after 24 h incubation at 4 °C (Panel D, AFM). AFM images (5 $\mu\text{m} \times 5 \mu\text{m}$) are presented in height mode. The scale bar for the EM image is 100 nm.

Although immediate cell treatment after A β (1–42) reconstitution at higher concentration (1 mM) produced a modest effect (Fig. 4A, 67% of activity induced by 100 μ M) it indicated that accelerated aggregation within approximately 15 min began to deplete the A β species inducing monocyte maturation.

Microelectrode measurements of unbuffered water A β (1–42) solutions had a pH of 3.6, thus it was of interest to see how reconstitution of A β (1–42) in phosphate-buffered saline (PBS) would affect monocyte maturation. The pH of a 100 μ M A β (1–42) in PBS solution was measured at 7.1 and this increase in pH and ionic strength decreased the ability of freshly reconstituted A β (1–42) to induce monocyte adhesion by 33% (Fig. 4A). Control treatments with PBS were not significantly different from water. No fibrillar species were observed in the 100 μ M A β (1–42)/PBS solution at 0 h by AFM or EM (data not shown) and further incubation of this solution at 4 $^{\circ}$ C for 24 h did not produce a subsequent active species. Although dramatic cellular activity differences were not observed after initial reconstitution of A β (1–42) in buffered saline compared to lower pH, hypotonic conditions, monocyte adhesion-inducing activity dropped much more quickly for the A β (1–42)/PBS solution compared to A β (1–42) in water by 24 h (data not shown). The cumulative findings indicated that continued A β (1–42) aggregation was inversely correlated with THP-1 monocyte maturation and implicated either a monomeric or oligomeric A β species in the process. Furthermore, solution conditions were able to modulate A β (1–42) aggregation and its ability to induce monocyte maturation.

2.4. A β (1–40) under similar conditions does not induce monocyte maturation

The shorter A β (1–40) peptide remains in a monomeric state longer than A β (1–42) under similar conditions (Walsh et al., 1997) and also oligomerizes through a distinct pathway from that of A β (1–42) (Bitan et al., 2003). To further test our theory that either monomer or early oligomer forms of A β are responsible for inducing monocyte maturation, we examined the age-dependent activity of A β (1–40) reconstituted in sterile water and incubated at three temperatures. A dramatic difference was observed between A β (1–42) and A β (1–40) immediately after reconstitution (Fig. 5). The longer peptide induced 55% monocyte adhesion while the shorter peptide had no effect implying that monomeric A β (1–40) is not the active species. Furthermore, continued aging of A β (1–40), even at higher temperatures, did not significantly induce THP-1 adhesion. Separate incubations of A β (1–40) indicated that after 216 h some fibrils were formed at all three temperatures based on AFM images (data not shown). The results suggested that adhesion-inducing activity was mediated by some form of A β (1–42) that was not produced on the A β (1–40) aggregation pathway (Fig. 5).

2.5. Oligomeric, not monomeric, A β (1–42) induces monocyte maturation

Two possible interpretations emanated from the results in Fig. 5. One, that the two additional residues on A β (1–42) were

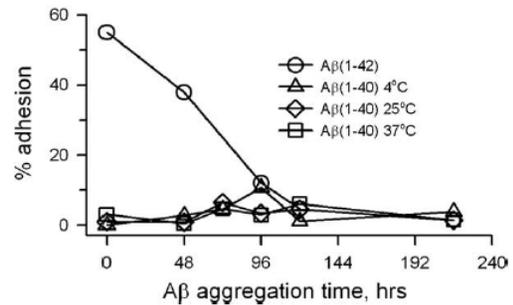


Fig. 5 – Comparison of A β (1–40) and A β (1–42) for induction of monocyte adhesion. A β (1–40) and A β (1–42) were reconstituted in sterile water (100 μ M) and incubated at varying temperatures. At the above times, cells were treated for 6 h with either A β (1–42) incubated at 4 $^{\circ}$ C (circle) or A β (1–40) incubated at 4 $^{\circ}$ C (triangle), 25 $^{\circ}$ C (diamond), or 37 $^{\circ}$ C (square). % adhesion was determined and presented as in Fig. 1. A β (1–40) data is the average of $n=3$ trials for 4 $^{\circ}$ C and $n=2$ trials for 25 $^{\circ}$ C and 37 $^{\circ}$ C over two experiments. SE bars were not included for clarity but none exceeded 5% of the data points. A β (1–42) was used as a positive control in one of the two experiments.

critical for monomer-induced monocyte adhesion or two, that only A β (1–42) can form the oligomeric species responsible for this activity. To probe this question, the A β (1–42) oligomerization rate was modulated to alter the monomer:oligomer ratio in the solution and gain further information as to the identity of the species of A β which induces THP-1 monocyte adhesion. It was reasoned that a lower A β (1–42) concentration would slow the aggregation process and maintain a higher monomer:oligomer ratio. By the same token, higher A β (1–42) concentrations would decrease this ratio. Two freshly reconstituted A β (1–42) preparations (100 μ M and 50 μ M) were prepared and immediately applied to the THP-1 monocytes while maintaining the same final A β (1–42) treatment concentration. As in Fig. 3, the final A β (1–42) concentrations for cell incubation were maintained at 15 μ M, but cells treated from the freshly reconstituted 100 μ M A β (1–42) solution induced 58 \pm 4% adhesion while the samples treated from the 50 μ M A β (1–42) solution induced only 16 \pm 4% adhesion (Fig. 6). 24 h of additional incubation of the A β (1–42) solutions at 4 $^{\circ}$ C reduced the activity of both aggregation reactions to 41 \pm 5 and 12 \pm 3 % adhesion for the 100 μ M and 50 μ M A β (1–42) respectively. Further declines in A β (1–42) activity were observed after 48 h of aggregation (data not shown). AFM images of the freshly reconstituted solutions were similar and no distinct morphological species could be delineated between the two preparations (data not shown), yet at 48 h of aggregation it was evident that the 100 μ M A β (1–42) aggregation had progressed more rapidly (data not shown). Longer and more numerous fibers were observed in the 100 μ M solution compared to 50 μ M.

A mutational approach was also used to ascertain the active A β (1–42) species. Proline mutants have been studied previously for their effect on A β aggregation kinetics and thermodynamics (Williams et al., 2004). One of these, A β (1–42)L34P, was tested for

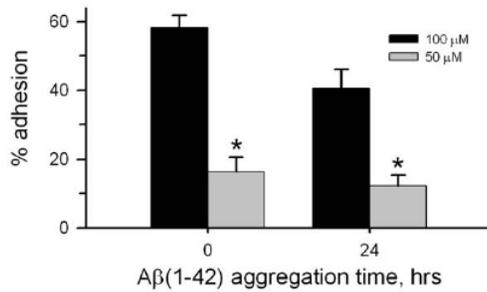


Fig. 6 – Decreased Aβ(1-42) concentration at reconstitution significantly lowers Aβ(1-42)-induced monocyte adhesion. Aβ(1-42) was reconstituted in sterile water at 4 °C at either 100 μM (black bars) or 50 μM (grey bars). At the above times, monocytes were treated with a final concentration of 15 μM from each solution and adhesion was determined and presented as in Fig. 1. SE bars are for $n=3$ (0 h) and $n=2$ (24 h) trials. Water-induced adhesion controls ($2.8 \pm 0.4\%$) were subtracted from final % adhesion presented. Statistically significant differences between 100 μM and 50 μM solutions were noted at 0 ($p < 0.0005$) and 24 ($p < 0.005$) h of aggregation.

its ability to induce monocyte adhesion. The leucine to proline change at residue 34 slows Aβ aggregation and destabilizes fibrils (Williams et al., 2004) thereby enabling the peptide to remain in a monomeric state longer. Fig. 7 demonstrates that Aβ(1-42) L34P prepared under the same conditions as Aβ(1-42) (100 μM, 4 °C) did not induce monocyte adhesion after reconstitution in sterile water even though the cells were responsive to PMA in those experiments (diamonds). Further incubation of Aβ(1-42) L34P at 4 °C to 216 h did not result in cell adhesion (Fig. 7). AFM images of freshly reconstituted Aβ(1-42) L34P (data not shown) were similar to wild-type Aβ(1-42) (Fig. 3B) and did not change even after incubation for 168 h at 4 °C. The Aβ(1-42) L34P lacked any fibrillar structures at later time points (data not shown) in contrast to wild-type Aβ(1-42) (Figs. 3D, E). These observations indicated that Aβ(1-42) L34P was restricted in its ability to aggregate and the combined data suggested that a rapidly-forming oligomeric Aβ(1-42) species was responsible for inducing THP-1 monocyte adhesion rather than the monomeric Aβ(1-42).

2.6. ADDLs are not effective inducers of monocyte adhesion

A previously reported and well-characterized oligomeric Aβ(1-42) species termed Aβ-derived diffusible ligands (ADDLs) has been shown to possess multiple biological activities including cell-surface binding, neurotoxicity, and inhibition of long-term potentiation in hippocampal neurons (Hepler et al., 2006; Lambert et al., 1998). Having established that an oligomeric Aβ(1-42) species is responsible for THP-1 monocyte maturation, ADDLs were prepared as described in the Experimental procedures and tested for the same activity. The last step in the ADDLs preparation involves centrifugation and supernatant collection. In this experiment both ADDLs and the pre-centrifugation solution were tested.

Aβ(1-42) ADDLs and the total aggregation mixture induced $6 \pm 3\%$ and $7 \pm 2\%$ adhesion respectively. The adhesion induced by ADDLs was above that of a medium control ($1.4 \pm 0.3\%$) but with a low statistical significance ($p > 0.05$). For comparison, PMA-treated samples in this experiment showed $46 \pm 4\%$ adhesion (Fig. 8). Since the ADDLs preparation requires a 24 h incubation at 4 °C, the effectiveness of the total aggregation mixture and the ADDLs in Fig. 8 can be compared to the 24 h 100 μM Aβ(1-42) aggregation sample in Fig. 6 which induced 41% monocyte adhesion. An AFM image (Fig. 8 inset) of the ADDLs prepared in this study showed similar morphological features to those reported earlier (Dahlgren et al., 2002) with primarily small oligomeric structures. Height analysis of the image produced a range from 1–6 nm (mean = 3.0 ± 1.3 nm SD) for 90% of the $n=212$ measurements. The cellular results suggested that Aβ(1-42) oligomers formed under the conditions described in this report differ from ADDLs and were better at inducing monocyte maturation.

3. Discussion

Cell adhesion, increased cell-surface expression of CD11b, and morphological changes are markers of monocyte maturation and differentiation (Ding et al., 2007; Hickstein et al., 1992). The transformation of monocytes into macrophages may play a significant role in neurodegenerative diseases such as AD. In this report, we have shown that the longer, 42-residue form of Aβ is a rapid inducer of THP-1 monocyte maturation. The data further demonstrate that monomeric and fibrillar Aβ(1-42) are not the active aggregation state, but rather implicates an oligomeric species as the initiator of this process. Aβ(1-42) is the primary component of the dense core plaques (Gravina et al., 1995) as well as the diffuse deposits (Selkoe, 2004a,b) found in AD brains. Less is known about the assembly state of

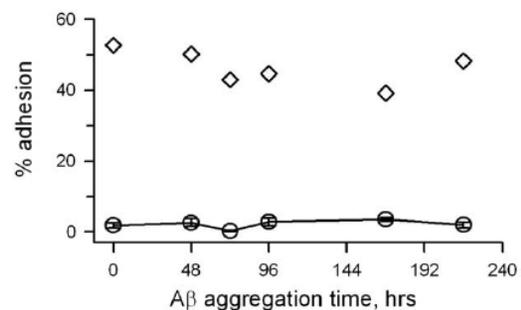


Fig. 7 – A C-terminal proline mutation in Aβ(1-42) blocks monocyte adhesion-inducing ability. Aβ(1-42) L34P was reconstituted in sterile water (100 μM) and incubated at 4 °C. At 0, 48, 72, 96, 168 and 216 h of aggregation, cells were treated with 15 μM of Aβ(1-42) L34P for 6 h and % adhesion was determined as described in Fig. 1. Aβ(1-42) L34P data points (circles) are the average \pm SE from two experiments ($n=5$ trials total). A 10 ng/ml PMA control treatment and adhesion measurement (diamonds) was done at each time point.

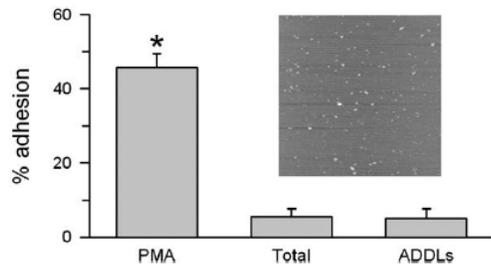


Fig. 8 – Effect of ADDLs on monocyte adhesion. ADDLs were prepared as described in the Experimental procedures. Cells were treated with either the total aggregation mixture prior to centrifugation (Total) or ADDLs at a final concentration of 15 μM $\text{A}\beta(1-42)$. A 10 ng/ml PMA control was also included. Adhesion is presented as described in Fig. 1 legend and is the average \pm SE for $n=2$ trials for PMA and $n=4$ trials for Total and ADDLs over two separate experiments. Treatment with a Hams F12/2% DMSO medium control induced $1.4 \pm 0.3\%$ adhesion. The level of PMA-induced adhesion was similar to the result in Fig. 1 and the cumulative PMA data was significantly different ($p < 0.0005$) from DMSO-induced adhesion (Fig. 1 legend). Statistical differences were noted for the Total and ADDLs but only to a significance level of $p < 0.1$. Inset. A representative AFM image of the ADDLs preparation (1 μM) used to treat THP-1 monocytes. The image was obtained as described in the Experimental procedures and is 5 $\mu\text{m} \times 5 \mu\text{m}$ in dimension.

diffuse $\text{A}\beta$ compared to the fibril-containing plaques. In fact, the overall parenchymal $\text{A}\beta$ accumulation has been characterized as a continuum of structures some of which may represent fibrillar precursors (Selkoe, 2004a,b).

Several studies have reported that infiltration of peripheral blood cells of the monocyte/macrophage lineage occurs in response to $\text{A}\beta$ accumulation. Rivest and colleagues demonstrated a significant influx of blood-derived microglia to $\text{A}\beta$ neuritic plaques in a transgenic AD mouse model and these newly infiltrated phagocytes were much more effective at eliminating plaques compared to the resident microglia (Simard et al., 2006). The bone-marrow irradiation techniques used in the Rivest study may have some limitations by potentially inducing a non-specific influx of blood-derived macrophages (discussed in Carson et al., 2007). However, the finding was supported by a report from Luster and colleagues who used a unique immunoreactivity profile to identify microglial cells that were of peripheral blood origin. They observed significant increases in the blood-derived microglia in the brains of APP transgenic mice compared to non-transgenic mice (El Khoury et al., 2007). Furthermore, deletion of the Ccr2 chemokine receptor impaired monocyte infiltration and accelerated AD progression. The implication from these findings is that a population of the brain microglial cells clustering around $\text{A}\beta$ plaques is derived from infiltrating blood monocytes.

The point (i.e. cellular location) at which infiltrating monocyte cells differentiate into phagocytic microglia is not clear but the data presented in this report suggests that early oligomeric $\text{A}\beta(1-42)$ aggregates may have a role in transforming monocytes

in vivo. $\text{A}\beta$ differentiation of human peripheral monocytes has been reported previously (Fiala et al., 1998) and we have extended those studies by determining what form of $\text{A}\beta$ triggers the monocyte maturation process. Fig. 3 showed that freshly reconstituted $\text{A}\beta(1-42)$ produced the optimal species for inducing monocyte adhesion. Later-stage fibrillar $\text{A}\beta(1-42)$ aggregation species did not have this ability. Furthermore, Fig. 5 established that $\text{A}\beta(1-40)$, in the same conditions as $\text{A}\beta(1-42)$, was inactive. This finding is not altogether surprising since Bitan et al. (2003) reported distinct oligomerization pathways for $\text{A}\beta(1-42)$ and $\text{A}\beta(1-40)$. The strongest data implicating an oligomeric species rather than monomer is provided in Fig. 6 wherein $\text{A}\beta(1-42)$ aggregation concentrations were adjusted to shift the equilibrium towards monomer and away from oligomer formation. Final cell treatment concentrations were kept the same. The lower $\text{A}\beta(1-42)$ concentration, which would favor the monomeric form, was much less able to induce monocyte maturation. In support of these experiments was the inability of a mutant $\text{A}\beta(1-42)$ L34P peptide to induce monocyte adhesion (Fig. 7). The proline point mutation slows $\text{A}\beta$ aggregation kinetics (Williams et al., 2004) resulting in a large monomer: oligomer ratio particularly at early stages of $\text{A}\beta$ incubation.

The relative inability of ADDLs to induce THP-1 monocyte adhesion in Fig. 8 was somewhat surprising although the list of distinct soluble $\text{A}\beta$ aggregation species is expanding to include protofibrils (Walsh et al., 1997), oligomers (Kayed et al., 2003), ADDLs (Lambert et al., 1998), $\text{A}\beta^*56$ (Lesne et al., 2006), and other less-defined species. Significant differences in biological activity have already been observed between different soluble species. Busciglio and colleagues reported that $\text{A}\beta$ oligomers were more toxic to human cortical neurons and decreased mitochondrial membrane potential to a greater extent than ADDLs (Deshpande et al., 2006). Both $\text{A}\beta$ oligomers and ADDLs (Lambert et al., 1998) were shown to be more potent than fibrillar $\text{A}\beta$ based on results from *in vitro* cell assays. It is difficult to determine if size or conformation dictates differences in biological activity and potency between soluble $\text{A}\beta$ aggregates. Hepler et al. found that ADDLs eluted in the void volume of a Superdex 75 column and absolute molecular weight measurements by multi-angle light scattering revealed a larger mass (150,000 to 1,000,000 Da) for ADDLs than originally thought (Hepler et al., 2006). It is possible that the oligomeric $\text{A}\beta(1-42)$ species described in this report is formed earlier in the aggregation pathway than ADDLs although further research will be needed to identify structural aspects that are important for inducing monocyte maturation.

The previous finding that oligomeric $\text{A}\beta(1-42)$ has potent monocyte chemotactic activity (Giri et al., 2000; Le et al., 2001) and the results in our current study suggest that oligomeric $\text{A}\beta$ may influence peripheral monocyte infiltration and differentiation *in vivo*. El Khoury et al. (2007) demonstrated that microglial accumulation begins before formation of senile plaques and suggested that $\text{A}\beta$ oligomers may be capable of inducing the recruitment of mononuclear phagocytes from blood. Microglial activation by $\text{A}\beta$ may be a distinct process from that of monocyte recruitment and differentiation and be provoked by fibrillar forms of the peptide. In fact, several receptors have been identified on microglia and monocytes that recognize fibrillar $\text{A}\beta$ and mediate proinflammatory responses typical of activated microglia (Bamberger et al., 2003; Fassbender et al., 2004; Udan

et al., 2008). Although our studies have yet to fully characterize the A β species that induces monocyte maturation, a careful correlation of aggregation progression and cellular activity, modulation of aggregation kinetics, and the use of a mutant A β peptide strongly implicated oligomeric A β (1–42) in the process. Our findings underscore the complex interplay of A β aggregation state and immune cell response and may provide clues into early inflammatory processes in AD.

4. Experimental procedures

4.1. Cell culture

THP-1 cells were obtained from American Type Culture Collection (ATCC, Manassas, VA) and maintained in RPMI-1640 culture medium (HyClone, Logan, UT) containing 2 mM L-glutamine, 25 mM HEPES, 1.5 g/L sodium bicarbonate, 10% fetal bovine serum (HyClone), 50 U/ml penicillin, 50 μ g/ml streptomycin (HyClone), and 50 μ M β -mercaptoethanol at 37 °C in 5% CO₂. For cellular assays, THP-1 cells were centrifuged and resuspended in reduced FBS (2%) growth medium. Cell concentrations were adjusted to 7 \times 10⁵ cells/ml and 0.204 ml (approximately 140,000 cells) was added to individual wells of a 48-well sterile culture plate.

4.2. Preparation of A β peptides

All A β (1–42) and A β (1–40) peptides (rPeptide, Bogarth, GA) used in these studies were dissolved in 100% hexafluoroisopropanol (HFIP) (Sigma, St. Louis, MO) for 1 h, aliquotted into sterile microcentrifuge tubes, dried in a vacuum centrifuge, and stored at –20 °C. Prior to cell treatment the lyophilized peptides were resuspended in sterile water or phosphate-buffered saline (PBS) to 50 μ M, 100 μ M or 1 mM peptide concentration and incubated at 4 °C, 25 °C or 37 °C. A β (1–42) L34P was obtained as a gift from Ron Wetzel, (University of Pittsburgh) and treated in the same manner as commercially obtained A β peptides. THP-1 monocytes were exposed to a final A β concentration of 15 μ M based on monomer units unless stated otherwise in the figure legend. A β -derived diffusible ligands (ADDLs) were prepared as described previously (Stine et al., 2003). Briefly, 0.25 mg of lyophilized A β (1–42) was resuspended to a concentration of 5 mM in dimethyl sulfoxide (DMSO) (Sigma) and then diluted to 100 μ M in ice cold Ham's F12 medium with phenol red (HyClone). The sample was incubated at 4 °C for 24 h, centrifuged for 10 min at 14,000 \times g, and supernatant (ADDLs) collected for further use.

4.3. Cell adhesion assay

THP-1 cell adhesion was induced by direct addition of 10 ng/ml phorbol 12-myristate 13-acetate (PMA) (Sigma) or 15 μ M A β peptides to THP-1 monocytes prepared in reduced FBS growth medium unless otherwise noted. Vehicle controls were 0.0005% DMSO and sterile water for PMA and A β respectively. THP-1 monocytes were prepared immediately prior to each experiment. Following incubation at 37 °C for 6 h, the non-adherent cells were removed and the adherent cells were washed with PBS (HyClone). The adherent cells were then

removed with 0.25% trypsin-EDTA (HyClone), and counted under a microscope using a hemocytometer. Percent adhesion was determined by the adherent cell number divided by the plated cell number. Surface coating of 48-well cell culture plates with human fibronectin (Fn) (Sigma) was done by addition of 0.1 ml per well of 50 μ g/ml Fn in sterile PBS and incubation for 1 h at 25 °C. The plate was covered and stored at 4 °C until needed for an experiment. Statistical analysis was done using a Student t-test to determine the confidence limit at which measurements were statistically different. *p* values were obtained and are presented in the figure legends.

4.4. Cell surface CD11b expression

THP-1 cells were treated with effectors for either 6 or 24 h to induce adhesion. Following treatment, medium was removed by aspiration and the adherent cells were washed with PBS containing 0.05% Tween 20. Detection of CD11b was done using an enzyme-linked colorimetric immunoassay at 25 °C with PBS/Tween washes in between each step. Cells were fixed with 0.25 ml of 3.7% formaldehyde for 15 min and blocked for 1 h with PBS containing 1% BSA. 0.2 ml of mouse anti-human CD11b antibody (1:500 dilution in PBS containing 1% dry milk) were added to each well, incubated 3 h, followed by incubation with 0.2 ml anti-mouse IgG conjugated to horseradish peroxidase (1:500 dilution in PBS/1% BSA) for 1 h. 0.25 ml HRP substrate was added for 20 min and stopped with 0.125 ml 1 M H₂SO₄. The acid-treated solution was transferred to a 96-well plate and the absorbance was read for each well at 450 nm minus background absorbance at 540. Absorbance readings were normalized by dividing by the number of adherent cells (\times 10⁵) for each condition.

4.5. Atomic force microscopy (AFM)

AFM imaging of A β was conducted as described previously (Udan et al., 2008). Briefly, A β aggregation solutions were diluted to 1 μ M in water and applied (50 μ l) to freshly cleaved grade V1 mica discs (Ted Pella, Inc., Redding, CA). Samples were allowed to adsorb for 15 min, washed twice with water, air dried, and stored in a container with desiccant. Images were obtained with a Nanoscope III multimode atomic force microscope (Digital Instruments, Santa Barbara, CA) in TappingMode™. Height analysis was performed using Nanoscope III software on flattened height mode images.

4.6. Transmission electron microscopy

A β aggregation solutions were diluted to 20 μ M in water and 10 μ l was applied to a 200-mesh formvar-coated copper grid (Ted Pella, Inc.). Samples were allowed to adsorb for 10 min at 25 °C, followed by removal of excess sample solution with blotting paper. Grids were washed three times by placing sample side down on a droplet of water. Heavy metal staining of the samples was done in a similar manner by incubation on a droplet of 2% uranyl acetate (Electron Microscopy Sciences, Hatfield, PA) for 5 min, followed by removal of excess solution and air drying. Affixed samples were visualized with a JEOL JEM-2000 FX transmission electron microscope operated at 200 keV.

Acknowledgments

We greatly appreciate the gift of A β (1–42) L34P from Dr. Ron Wetzel (Pittsburgh Institute for Neurodegenerative Diseases, University of Pittsburgh School of Medicine). We would like to thank the Microscopy Image and Spectroscopy Technology Laboratory in the Center for Nanoscience at University of Missouri-St. Louis for technical assistance and equipment. This work was supported by a grant to MRN from the Alzheimer's Association (NIRG-06-27267).

REFERENCES

- Auwerx, J., 1991. The human leukemia cell line, THP-1: a multifaceted model for the study of monocyte-macrophage differentiation. *Experientia* 47, 22–31.
- Bamberger, M.E., Harris, M.E., McDonald, D.R., Husemann, J., Landreth, G.E., 2003. A cell surface receptor complex for fibrillar β -amyloid mediates microglial activation. *J. Neurosci.* 23, 2665–2674.
- Bitan, G., Kirkitadze, M.D., Lomakin, A., Vollers, S.S., Benedek, G.B., Teplow, D.B., 2003. Amyloid β -protein (A β) assembly: A β 40 and A β 42 oligomerize through distinct pathways. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A.* 100, 330–335.
- Carson, M.J., Bilousova, T.V., Puntambekar, S.S., Melchior, B., Doose, J.M., Ethell, I.M., 2007. A rose by any other name? The potential consequences of microglial heterogeneity during CNS health and disease. *Neurotherapeutics* 4, 571–579.
- Dahlgren, K.N., Manelli, A.M., Stine Jr., W.B., Baker, L.K., Krafft, G.A., LaDu, M.J., 2002. Oligomeric and fibrillar species of amyloid- β peptides differentially affect neuronal viability. *J. Biol. Chem.* 277, 32046–32053.
- Deshpande, A., Mina, E., Glabe, C., Busciglio, J., 2006. Different conformations of amyloid β induce neurotoxicity by distinct mechanisms in human cortical neurons. *J. Neurosci.* 26, 6011–6018.
- Dickson, D.W., Lee, S.C., Mattiace, L.A., Yen, S.H.C., Brosnan, C., 1993. Microglia and cytokines in neurological disease, with special reference to AIDS and Alzheimer disease. *Glia* 7, 75–83.
- Ding, Q., Jin, T., Wang, Z., Chen, Y., 2007. Catalase potentiates retinoic acid-induced THP-1 monocyte differentiation into macrophage through inhibition of peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor γ . *J. Leukoc. Biol.* 81, 1568–1576.
- Eglitis, M.A., Mezey, E., 1997. Hematopoietic cells differentiate into both microglia and macroglia in the brains of adult mice. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A.* 94, 4080–4085.
- El Khoury, J., Toft, M., Hickman, S.E., Means, T.K., Terada, K., Geula, C., Luster, A.D., 2007. Ccr2 deficiency impairs microglial accumulation and accelerates progression of Alzheimer-like disease. *Nat. Med.* 13, 432–438.
- Fassbender, K., Walter, S., Kuhl, S., Landmann, R., Ishii, K., Bertsch, T., Stalder, A.K., Muehlhauser, F., Liu, Y., Ulmer, A.J., Rivest, S., Lentschat, A., Gulbins, E., Jucker, M., Staufenbiel, M., Brechtel, K., Walter, J., Multhaup, G., Penke, B., Adachi, Y., Hartmann, T., Beyreuther, K., 2004. The LPS receptor (CD14) links innate immunity with Alzheimer's disease. *FASEB J.* 18, 203–205.
- Fiala, M., Zhang, L., Gan, X., Sherry, B., Taub, D., Graves, M.C., Hama, S., Way, D., Weinand, M., Witte, M., Lorton, D., Kuo, Y.M., Roher, A.E., 1998. Amyloid- β induces chemokine secretion and monocyte migration across a human blood-brain barrier model. *Mol. Med.* 4, 480–489.
- Giri, R., Shen, Y.M., Stins, M., Yan, S.D., Schmidt, A.M., Stern, D., Kim, K.S., Zlokovic, B., Kalra, V.K., 2000. β -Amyloid-induced migration of monocytes across human brain endothelial cells involves RAGE and PECAM-1. *Am. J. Physiol. Cell Physiol.* 279, C1772–C1781.
- Gravina, S.A., Ho, L., Eckman, C.B., Long, K.E., Otvos Jr., L., Younkin, L.H., Suzuki, N., Younkin, S.G., 1995. Amyloid β protein (A β) in Alzheimer's disease brain. Biochemical and immunocytochemical analysis with antibodies specific for forms ending at A β 40 or A β 42(43). *J. Biol. Chem.* 270, 7013–7016.
- Harper, J.D., Wong, S.S., Lieber, C.M., Lansbury Jr., P.T., 1997. Observation of metastable A β amyloid protofibrils by atomic force microscopy. *Chem. Biol.* 4, 119–125.
- Harper, J.D., Wong, S.S., Lieber, C.M., Lansbury Jr., P.T., 1999. Assembly of A β amyloid peptides: an *in vitro* model for a possible early event in Alzheimer's disease. *Biochemistry* 38, 8972–8980.
- Hepler, R.W., Grimm, K.M., Nahas, D.D., Breese, R., Dodson, E.C., Acton, P., Keller, P.M., Yeager, M., Wang, H., Shughrue, P., Kinney, G., Joyce, J.G., 2006. Solution state characterization of amyloid β -derived diffusible ligands. *Biochemistry* 45, 15157–15167.
- Hickstein, D.D., Baker, D.M., Gollahon, K.A., Back, A.L., 1992. Identification of the promoter of the myelomonocytic leukocyte integrin CD11b. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A.* 89, 2105–2109.
- Hmama, Z., Knutson, K.L., Herrera-Veliz, P., Nandan, D., Reiner, N.E., 1999. Monocyte adherence induced by lipopolysaccharide involves CD14, LFA-1, and cytohesin-1. Regulation by Rho and phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase. *J. Biol. Chem.* 274, 1050–1057.
- Jarrett, J.T., Lansbury Jr., P.T., 1993. Seeding "one-dimensional crystallization" of amyloid: a pathogenic mechanism in Alzheimer's disease and scrapie? *Cell* 73, 1055–1058.
- Kayed, R., Head, E., Thompson, J.L., McIntire, T.M., Milton, S.C., Cotman, C.W., Glabe, C.G., 2003. Common structure of soluble amyloid oligomers implies common mechanism of pathogenesis. *Science* 300, 486–489.
- Kounalakis, N.S., Corbett, S.A., 2006. Lipopolysaccharide transiently activates THP-1 cell adhesion. *J. Surg. Res.* 135, 137–143.
- Lambert, M.P., Barlow, A.K., Chromy, B.A., Edwards, C., Freed, R., Liosatos, M., Morgan, T.E., Rozovsky, I., Trommer, B., Viola, K.L., Wals, P., Zhang, C., Finch, C.E., Drafft, G.A., Klein, W.L., 1998. Diffusible, nonfibrillar ligands derived from A β _{1–42} are potent central nervous system neurotoxins. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A.* 95, 6448–6453.
- Le, Y., Gong, W., Tiffany, H.L., Tumanov, A., Nedospasov, S., Shen, W., Dunlop, N.M., Gao, J.L., Murphy, P.M., Oppenheim, J.J., Wang, J.M., 2001. Amyloid β ₄₂ activates a G-protein-coupled chemoattractant receptor, FPR-like 1. *J. Neurosci.* 21, RC123.
- Lesne, S., Koh, M.T., Kotilinek, L., Kaye, R., Glabe, C.G., Yang, A., Gallagher, M., Ashe, K.H., 2006. A specific amyloid- β protein assembly in the brain impairs memory. *Nature* 440, 352–357.
- Lorenzo, A., Yankner, B.A., 1994. β -amyloid neurotoxicity requires fibril formation and is inhibited by Congo red. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A.* 91, 12243–12247.
- Maslow, K., 2008. 2008 Alzheimer's disease facts and figures. *Alzheimer's Dement.* 4, 110–133.
- McGeer, P.L., Itagaki, S., Tago, H., McGeer, E.G., 1987. Reactive microglia in patients with senile dementia of the Alzheimer type are positive for the histocompatibility glycoprotein HLA-DR. *Neurosci. Lett.* 79, 195–200.
- Meyer-Luehmann, M., Spires-Jones, T.L., Prada, C., Garcia-Alloza, M., de Calignon, A., Rozkalne, A., Koenigsnecht-Talboo, J., Holtzman, D.M., Bacskai, B.J., Hyman, B.T., 2008. Rapid appearance and local toxicity of amyloid- β plaques in a mouse model of Alzheimer's disease. *Nature* 451, 720–724.
- Park, E.K., Jung, H.S., Yang, H.I., Yoo, M.C., Kim, C., Kim, K.S., 2007. Optimized THP-1 differentiation is required for the detection of responses to weak stimuli. *Inflamm. Res.* 56, 45–50.

- Pike, C.J., Walencewicz, A.J., Glabe, C.G., Cotman, C.W., 1991. *In vitro* aging of β -amyloid protein causes peptide aggregation and neurotoxicity. *Brain Res.* 563, 311–314.
- Ruoslahti, E., Pierschbacher, M.D., 1987. New perspectives in cell adhesion: RGD and integrins. *Science* 238, 491–497.
- Schwende, H., Fitzke, E., Ams, P., Dieter, P., 1996. Differences in the state of differentiation of THP-1 cells induced by phorbol ester and 1,25-dihydroxyvitamin D₃. *J. Leukoc. Biol.* 59, 555–561.
- Selkoe, D.J., 1998. The cell biology of β -amyloid precursor protein and presenilin in Alzheimer's disease. *Trends Cell Biol.* 8, 447–453.
- Selkoe, D.J., 2001. Alzheimer's disease: genes, proteins, and therapy. *Physiol. Rev.* 81, 741–766.
- Selkoe, D.J., 2004a. Alzheimer disease: mechanistic understanding predicts novel therapies. *Ann. Intern. Med.* 140, 627–638.
- Selkoe, D.J., 2004b. Cell biology of protein misfolding: the examples of Alzheimer's and Parkinson's diseases. *Nat. Cell Biol.* 6, 1054–1061.
- Simard, A.R., Soulet, D., Gowing, G., Julien, J.P., Rivest, S., 2006. Bone marrow-derived microglia play a critical role in restricting senile plaque formation in Alzheimer's disease. *Neuron* 49, 489–502.
- Stine, W.B.J., Dahlgren, K.N., Krafft, G.A., LaDu, M.J., 2003. *In vitro* characterization of conditions for amyloid- β peptide oligomerization and fibrillogenesis. *J. Biol. Chem.* 278, 11612–11622.
- Tsuchiya, S., Kobayashi, Y., Goto, Y., Okumura, H., Nakae, S., Konno, T., Tada, K., 1982. Induction of maturation in cultured human monocytic leukemia cells by a phorbol diester. *Cancer Res.* 42, 1530–1536.
- Udan, M.L., Ajit, D., Crouse, N.R., Nichols, M.R., 2008. Toll-like receptors 2 and 4 mediate A β (1–42) activation of the innate immune response in a human monocytic cell line. *J. Neurochem.* 104, 524–533.
- Walsh, D.M., Lomakin, A., Benedek, G.B., Condron, M.M., Teplow, D.B., 1997. Amyloid β -protein fibrillogenesis: detection of a protofibrillar intermediate. *J. Biol. Chem.* 272, 22364–22372.
- Walsh, D.M., Hartley, D.M., Kusumoto, Y., Fezoui, Y., Condron, M.M., Lomakin, A., Benedek, G.B., Selkoe, D.J., Teplow, D.B., 1999. Amyloid β -protein fibrillogenesis: structure and biological activity of protofibrillar intermediates. *J. Biol. Chem.* 274, 25945–25952.
- Walsh, D.M., Klyubin, I., Fadeeva, J.V., Cullen, W.K., Anwyl, R., Wolfe, M.S., Rowan, M.J., Selkoe, D.J., 2002. Naturally secreted oligomers of amyloid β protein potently inhibit hippocampal long-term potentiation *in vivo*. *Nature* 416, 535–539.
- Wegiel, J., Imaki, H., Wang, K.C., Rubenstein, R., 2004. Cells of monocyte/microglial lineage are involved in both microvessel amyloidosis and fibrillar plaque formation in APPsw tg mice. *Brain Res.* 1022, 19–29.
- Williams, A.D., Portelius, E., Kheterpal, I., Guo, J.T., Cook, K.D., Xu, Y., Wetzel, R., 2004. Mapping A β amyloid fibril secondary structure using scanning proline mutagenesis. *J. Mol. Biol.* 335, 833–842.
- Yan, S.D., Chen, X., Fu, J., Chen, M., Zhu, H., Roher, A., Slattery, T., Zhao, L., Nagashima, M., Morsler, J., Migheli, A., Nawroth, P., Stern, D., Schmidt, A.M., 1996. RAGE and amyloid- β peptide neurotoxicity in Alzheimer's disease. *Nature* 382, 685–691.

1 INTRODUCTION

1.1 Alzheimer's Disease

Alzheimer's Disease (AD) is a progressive, neurodegenerative disorder that affects the memory of afflicted patients. First described in 1906 by Alois Alzheimer, AD has become the most common form of dementia experienced by aging people (St George-Hyslop, 2000). In the 20th century, the average life expectancy increased from 49 to 76 years, which is believed to be a contributing factor to the increased numbers of AD patients (Selkoe, 2001a). In fact, AD currently ranks as the 5th leading cause of death among Americans over age 65 and the 7th leading cause of death for all Americans (Maslow, 2008).

Most cases of AD exhibit two classical brain lesions (Walsh and Selkoe, 2004), amyloid β ($A\beta$) plaques (Teplow, 1998; Selkoe, 2001b) and neurofibrillary tangles (Mandelkow and Mandelkow, 1998) (NFTs), both of which were first noted in the brain of the original AD patient Alzheimer studied (Selkoe, 2001b). Although these pathological hallmarks of AD are present in most sufferers, tau tangles can occur in other neurodegenerative diseases in the absence of $A\beta$ plaques (Selkoe, 2001b). Also, some cases of AD have been classified as "tangle poor" (Selkoe, 2001b) due to the presence of $A\beta$ plaques but very few NFTs (Terry et al., 1987).

Aside from A β plaques and NFTs, other common hallmarks of AD include the presence of dystrophic neurites and an increase in brain atrophy (Mori et al., 1997). Inflammation in the brain is also commonly found in patients with AD (McGeer et al., 1987).

1.2 Neurofibrillary Tangles (NFTs)

The protein tau is a microtubule associated protein (MAP) typically found in axons. MAPs serve as stabilization agents for neuronal microtubules that allow the microtubules to perform their designated roles in intracellular transport, the establishment of cellular polarity as well as the development of other cellular processes (Mandelkow and Mandelkow, 1998). Tau also promotes the assembly of the microtubules and is regulated by its level of phosphorylation (Iqbal et al., 2005). When tau is phosphorylated with 2-3 moles of phosphate per mole of tau, it is optimized for peak function (Kopke et al., 1993).

In AD, tau becomes hyperphosphorylated (Mandelkow et al., 1995; Trojanowski and Lee, 1995; Delacourte and Buee, 1997) which leads to disruptions in intracellular transport and ultimately axonal death (Mandelkow and Mandelkow, 1998). It has been seen that tau becomes abnormally glycosylated before it is hyperphosphorylated (Wang et al., 1996a; Liu et al., 2002b) leading to the theory that the glycosylation actually promotes the hyperphosphorylation (Liu et al., 2002a; Liu et al., 2002b).

Tau can undergo abnormal phosphorylation at more than 30 different sites in AD, most of which are either serine or threonine residues followed by a proline residue sug-

gesting that proline-directed protein kinases (PDPK) may participate in the phosphorylation of tau residues. Tau is known to be a substrate for several protein kinases, including glycogen synthase kinase-3 (GSK-3), cyclin dependent protein kinase-5 (cdk5), ERK 1/2, protein kinase A, calcium and calmodulin-dependent protein kinase-II and stress-activated protein kinases (Pei et al., 2003). Of the known kinases that phosphorylate tau, GSK-3, cdk5 and ERK 1/2 are PDPKs (Iqbal et al., 2005). When tau becomes phosphorylated at Serine 214 or Serine 262, it dissociates from and leads to the disassembly of the microtubule (Alonso et al., 1994; Alonso et al., 1996; Alonso et al., 1997; Mandelkow and Mandelkow, 1998).

When the phosphorylation level of tau reaches 4-6 moles of phosphate per mole of tau, the hyperphosphorylated tau gains the ability to sequester normal tau. Alonso et al. showed that there is a high affinity between normal and hyperphosphorylated tau that was unable to be saturated with higher concentrations of the normal tau. They speculate that the hyperphosphorylated tau serves as a nucleation center for the normal tau allowing the normal protein to aggregate into the tau tangles. This process leads to further microtubule disassembly and eventually more axonal death, possibly through a competition between hyperphosphorylated tau and tubulin for the normal tau (Alonso et al., 1994; Alonso et al., 1996; Alonso et al., 1997; Alonso Adel et al., 2004).

If tau is phosphorylated at a level equal to 10 or more moles of phosphate per mole of tau, the protein begins to aggregate and it loses the ability to sequester normal tau (Alonso Adel et al., 2004). The additional phosphorylation is believed to neutralize a large, negatively charged area within a basic domain of tau (Ruben et al., 1991) that has been shown to self-assemble *in vitro* (von Bergen et al., 2000). The aggregates can have

the structure of paired helical filaments (PHF), twisted ribbons or straight filaments (Ruben et al., 1993). The PHF are reported to range in size from 10-20 nm wide and contain crossover repeats of about 80 nm (Schweers et al., 1995). It has been proposed that in order to stop the sequestering of normal tau and the disassembly of microtubules, neurons promote PHF formation by increasing the phosphorylation of tau (Iqbal et al., 2005). The PHF and straight filaments eventually combine to make the NFTs seen in AD brains.

Aside from an increase in hyperphosphorylated tau, an increase in the overall level of tau is found in AD patients (Vigo-Pelfrey et al., 1995). In fact, it was shown that AD brains contain 4-8 times more total tau than age-matched non-demented brains (von Bergen et al., 2000). Once hyperphosphorylated, tau resists the proteolytic activity of calcium activated neutral protease (Wang et al., 1995; Wang et al., 1996b). Also, in AD the p70 S6 kinase is activated, which upregulates the translation of tau (An et al., 2003), accounting for an increase in normal tau and contributing to the levels of hyperphosphorylated tau seen in AD.

Although certainly an integral portion of AD pathology, it is not entirely clear whether or not tau is actually the causative factor of AD. Because “tangle poor” AD cases can occur (Terry et al., 1987; Selkoe, 2001b), it is likely that the hyperphosphorylation of tau is actually an event that occurs once the AD process has begun. Some research has suggested that the presence of A β may play a role in the induction of the tau hyperphosphorylation process (Busciglio et al., 1995), and Dickson suggests that A β interactions with cells may lead to the activation of apoptosis and, eventually caspases, which in turn leads to the proteolysis of tau (Dickson, 2004). Taken together, the studies

suggest that A β is actually the more causative factor in AD and leads to the tau pathology.

1.3 Amyloid β (A β)

The A β peptide is a 39-43 residue protein (Citron et al., 1994) that is cleaved from a larger, 770 residue integral membrane protein known as the amyloid precursor protein (APP). The cleavage of APP can occur via an amyloidogenic or a non-amyloidogenic pathway.

In non-amyloidogenic APP cleavage, α -secretase cleaves APP in the middle of the A β sequence between APP residues 687 and 688, which correspond to A β positions 16 and 17. This cleavage pathway results in the production of two protein fragments that are non-pathogenic (Weidemann et al., 1989; Esch et al., 1990; Sisodia et al., 1990). However in AD, A β is produced through the cleaving action of β - and γ -secretases (Selkoe, 2001c; Hardy and Selkoe, 2002) (Fig. 1.1) (Bateman et al., 2006). β -secretase cleaves the N-terminal end of A β between APP residues 671 and 672. γ -secretase provides the C-terminal cleavage of A β near the APP residue 713 (Selkoe, 2001b). Depending on the actual location of the γ -secretase cleavage of APP, the A β peptide is most commonly either 40- or 42-residues long (A β (1-40) and A β (1-42) respectively) and can be found as a component of the central nervous system (CNS) (Seubert et al., 1992; Busciglio et al., 1993). It has also been shown that in cases of AD where β -secretase cleavage is increased, there is a corresponding increase in the amount of A β present (Citron et al., 1992; Cai et al., 1993; Citron et al., 1994).

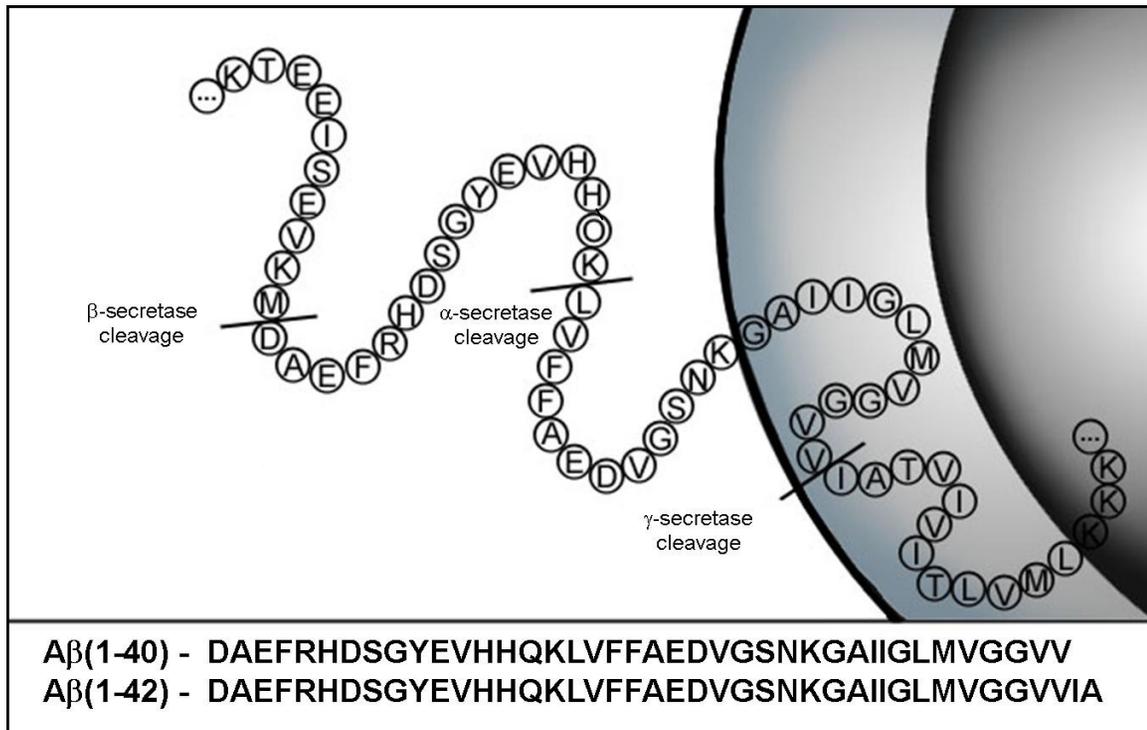


Fig. 1.1 Amyloid Precursor Protein is proteolytically cleaved to produce the Aβ peptides. The Amyloid Precursor Protein (APP) is an integral membrane protein that is cleaved by β-secretase in the lumen to produce the N-terminus of the Aβ peptides. Cleavage by γ-secretase produces the C-terminal end of the Aβ peptides. Varying lengths of Aβ are produced, depending on the location of the γ-secretase cleavage. Figure modified from Bateman et al., 2006.

Determining the role of A β in AD has been difficult to study due to the location of A β plaques within the human brain, which has limited *in vivo* work to post-mortem studies. To help further the *in vivo* work, mouse models have been developed to mimic AD pathology. A common mouse line, TG2576, is a close model for human AD in that the mice develop A β plaques, dystrophic neurites and inflammation within the brain (Hsiao et al., 1996; Irizarry et al., 1997; Benzing et al., 1999) despite their lack of tau tangles (Irizarry et al., 1997).

Animal studies have suggested a correlation between increased A β loads and increased levels of neuronal dysfunction (Games et al., 1995; Hsiao et al., 1996; Masliah et al., 1996). When Tg2576 mice were subjected to a Morris water maze test, 2 – 6 month old mice had a similar escape latency to non-transgenic litter mates, but 9 month old transgenic mice were significantly slower at escaping. Following the testing, the escape platform was removed and the mice were allowed to swim for 60 second while the researchers measured the amount of time the mice spent in the quadrant where the platform was. They again saw the young transgenic mice perform similarly to non-transgenic mice while the older Tg2576 mice performed significantly more poorly. The transgenic mice were shown to express about 5 times more APP in the brain than non-transgenic mice suggesting the relationship between A β and neuronal dysfunction (Hsiao et al., 1996).

The correlation was later found to be consistent with human studies. A comparison of brain slices from 23 AD patients and 10 non-pathologic patients was undertaken to determine if there was a relationship between the pre-mortem mental function and the post-mortem physiology. The samples were removed from the brains with formic acid

and the levels of A β (1-42) and A β (1-40) were analyzed with an enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay (ELISA). Patients exhibiting increased AD characteristics were found to have higher loads of insoluble A β in post-mortem brain slices than age-matched, non-AD brains. There was an average of a 330-fold increase in A β (1-42) and a 1050-fold increase in A β (1-40) found in the AD brains compared to non-AD brains. It was also determined that of the A β found in the brains, a significantly higher portion was insoluble in the AD brains versus the non-AD brains (Wang et al., 1999).

Despite the difficulties found in studying AD *in vivo*, the *in vitro* work has yielded much insight in the subject. Researchers have shown that once cleaved from the APP, A β begins to aggregate through a nucleation-dependent polymerization (Jarrett and Lansbury, 1993; Lomakin et al., 1996) (Fig. 1.2a). The aggregation begins with the formation of a nucleus from monomer units, which is the rate limiting step of the process. Once formed, the nucleus structure is then further polymerized, which leads to an intermediate aggregation species commonly referred to as a protofibril, which itself undergoes further aggregation to form large A β fibrils (Walsh et al., 1997) (Fig. 1.2b). As seen in figure 1.2, there is a lag time associated with the formation of the nucleus structure. However, if the aggregation mixture is seeded with pre-formed aggregates, the lag time disappears and both aggregations end with the attainment of an equilibrium state (Walsh et al., 1997).

Recent research has found that a variety of aggregation intermediates exist between the monomer and fibril stages of the polymerization model (Harper et al., 1997a; Walsh et al., 1997; Harper et al., 1999; Walsh et al., 1999; Stine et al., 2003). These A β aggregates are the primary component of the neuritic plaques found in AD brains, but

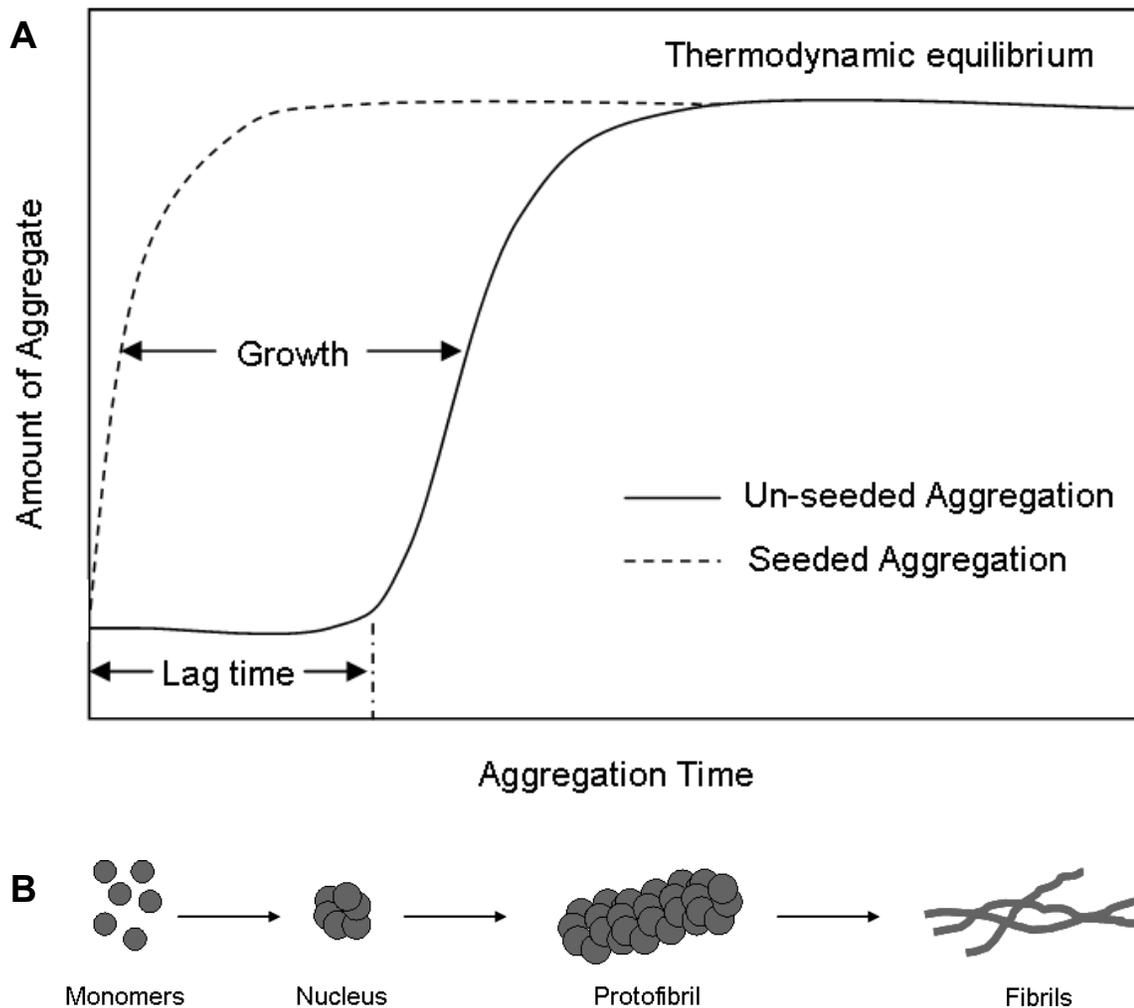


Fig. 1.2 A β aggregates through a nucleation dependent polymerization mechanism.

A) The formation of the A β nucleus structure causes a lag time in the aggregation kinetics (solid line) followed by much faster formation of later aggregate species. If the aggregation mixture is seeded with pre-formed intermediates at the beginning (dashed line) the lag time disappears and the aggregation precedes to late stage aggregates quickly. Figure modified from Jarrett and Lansbury, 1993. B) The A β aggregation process begins with monomer assembly into a nucleus which seeds the formation of protofibrils and eventually fibers (fibrils). Figure modified from Walsh et al., 1997.

there is a degree of polymorphism seen within the plaques (Selkoe, 2004). The terms protofibril and oligomer are vague and can refer to many different aggregate structures and assembly states.

Extensive solid state NMR studies on aggregated A β have shown that the protein adopts a primarily β -sheet secondary structure (Balbach et al., 2002; Bu et al., 2007). These studies have been supplemented with x-ray diffraction results, which suggest a cross- β structure wherein the side chains line up perpendicular and the interchain hydrogen bonding patterns line up parallel to the long axis of the fibril (Inouye et al., 1993; Malinchik et al., 1998; Serpell et al., 2000).

Studies of aggregated A β have also indicated that A β (1-42), the most prevalent form of A β found in the senile plaques of AD patients (Gravina et al., 1995), has a higher propensity for aggregation than the A β (1-40) form (Iwatsubo et al., 1994; Suzuki et al., 1994; Harper et al., 1997b) and is thus considered to be the more toxic species of A β . In fact, many early studies of A β (1-42) aggregates suggested that it was the highly aggregated fibrillar assembly that was responsible for the toxicity seen in cells (Pike et al., 1991; Roher et al., 1991; Pike et al., 1993).

However, more recent research has suggested an intermediate aggregate species as the most toxic. When rat brains were treated with solutions containing A β monomers and soluble oligomers a significant decrease in long term potentiation (LTP), a measure of synaptic plasticity, was found. If the A β solutions were immunodepleted before treating the rats, there was no decrease in LTP (Walsh et al., 2002). Westerman et al. found that in Tg2576 mice, older mice with high A β plaque loads did not exhibit significant cognitive dysfunction compared to non-transgenic mice (Westerman et al., 2002). Fur-

ther support for soluble A β species being the most toxic is supported by studies with a mouse model expressing APP without the development of plaques. The APP mice performed worse than non-APP expressing mice in Morris water maze tests and dry arena tests suggesting an impairment of neuronal function. The lack of plaque development in the mouse brains suggests that a soluble A β species is responsible for differences in performance in the different mouse lines tested (Koistinaho et al., 2001).

There has been some difficulty in determining the exact identity of the toxic intermediate species because of its soluble nature. The research labs of Teplow (Walsh et al., 1997) and Lansbury (Harper et al., 1997b) both reported the presence of an aggregation intermediate that they named protofibrils. These species showed molecular weights >100,000 kDa with diameters up to 8 nm and lengths <200 nm (Walsh et al., 1997; Harper et al., 1999; Nybo et al., 1999; Walsh et al., 1999; Blackley et al., 2000). Despite the evidence of the protofibril assembly, other aggregate intermediates have been found to be toxic as well. A β -derived diffusible ligands (ADDLs) are soluble, globular assemblies that range in size from 4-6 nm in diameter and 17-42 kDa in mass (Lambert et al., 1998), and have been found to be toxic during *in vitro* studies (Oda et al., 1995; Lambert et al., 1998).

Other A β aggregation intermediates have been found and included in the class of soluble oligomers. Protofibrils of 2.7 to 4.2 nm in length have been previously described (Hartley et al., 1999). Kaye et al. described an oligomer-specific antibody that recognizes oligomeric conformations of various amyloidogenic peptides. The smallest assembly recognized with the antibody measured ~40 kDa, which corresponds to an A β octamer (Kayed et al., 2003). A study involving Tg2576 mice found that the decline in

memory function found in the middle aged mice correlated to the presence of a soluble A β intermediate. The species measured 56 kDa and was named A β *56. When A β *56 was administered to young mice with no cognitive defects, the mice developed memory impairments (Lesne et al., 2006).

Interestingly, the A β aggregation pathway can be altered by changing the aggregation environment. Studies by Harper et al. show that as the concentration of the aggregation solution is increased, the rate of A β aggregation also increases. They also found that when the pre-formed protofibrils are diluted, they disassembled into shorter protofibrils of about half their original length. Aggregations at higher temperatures were found to have faster rates of assembly than lower temperature systems. Protofibril elongation was also increased by higher ionic strength solutions. Variations in pH were also found to affect the aggregation process (Harper et al., 1999).

1.4 Familial AD Mutations

The collective research indicates that although tau is involved in the overall AD pathology, A β is most likely the causative factor for much of the neurodegeneration seen in AD. Adding to this viewpoint is the existence of familial forms of AD (FADs). Although the majority of AD cases are classified as sporadic and occur as a normal part of the aging process, a smaller group fall under the umbrella of FADs and often present with earlier average age of onset (AAO) of pathology than sporadic cases, which is also referred to as early onset AD (EOAD). Many times FAD cases come to light through the appearance of early onset AD within multiple generations of a family.

| Mutation | Name | Phenotype | AAO | Reference |
|----------------------------|------------|-----------------------------------|---------|---|
| Lys 670 Asn Met 671 Leu | Swedish | AD | 52 | Mullan et al. 1992a; Mullan et al. 1992b; Haass et al. 1995; Mann et al. 1996; Scheuner et al. 1996; |
| His 677 Arg | | AD | 55 | Janssen et al. 2003 |
| Asp 678 Asn | | AD with occasional aggression | 60 | Wakutani et al. 2004 |
| Ala 692 Gly | Flemish | Large, dense core plaques and CAA | 40 - 60 | Wisniewski et al. 1991; Hendriks et al. 1992; Clements et al. 1993; Haass et al. 1994; Cras et al. 1998; De Jonghe et al. 1998; Kumar-Singh et al. 2000a; Roks et al. 2000; Walsh et al. 2001; Kumar-Singh et al. 2002b |
| Glu 693 Gly | Arctic | AD | 58 | Kamino et al. 1992; Nilsberth et al. 2001; Lashuel et al. 2003; Pavio et al. 2004; Whalen et al. 2005 |
| Glu 693 Gln | Dutch | HCHWA-D (repeated strokes) | 50 | Van Broeckhoven et al. 1990; Soto et al. 1995; Mann et al. 1996; De Jonghe et al. 1998; Kumar-Singh et al. 2002a Baumketner et al. 2008 |
| Glu 693 Lys | Italian | Cerebral hemorrhages | | Murakami et al. 2003 |
| Asp 694 Asn | Iowa | AD or cerebral hemorrhage | 60 | Grabowski et al. 2001; Van Nostrand et al. 2001 |
| Ala 713 Thr | | AD | 59 | Carter et al. 1992 |
| Ala 713 Val | | Schizophrenia | | Jones et al. 1992 |
| Thr 714 Ile | Austrian | AD with high plaque loads | 35 - 45 | Kumar-Singh et al. 2000b |
| Thr 714 Ala | Iranian | AD | 52 | Pasalar et al. 2002; Zekanowski et al. 2003 |
| Val 715 Met | French | AD | 52 | Ancolio et al. 1999; De Jonghe et al. 2001 |
| Val 715 Ala | German | AD | 47 | De Jonghe et al. 2001; Cruts et al. 2003; |
| Ile 716 Val | Florida | AD | 53 | Eckman et al. 1997 |
| Ile 716 Thr | | AD | 55 | Terreni et al. 2002 |
| Val 717 Phe | Indiana | AD | 47 | Murrell et al. 1991 |
| Val 717 Gly | | AD | 55 | Chartier-Harlin et al. 1991 |
| Val 717 Ile | London | AD | 55 | Goate et al. 1991; De Jonghe et al. 1998; De Jonghe et al. 2001 |
| Val 717 Leu | | AD | 38 | Murrell et al. 2000; De Jonghe et al. 2001 |
| Leu 723 Pro | Australian | AD | 56 | Kwok et al. 2000; De Jonghe et al. 2001 |

Table 1.1 Mutations identified within the APP sequence.

Early-onset of AD symptoms can often be found within multiple generations of a single family. Genetic analysis of these patients have brought about the identification of several APP mutations that contribute varying pathologies to the AD models. Highlighted mutations occur within the A β (1-42) sequence of APP.

Once presented to the medical community, researchers attempt to elucidate the causes behind the unusual symptoms presented by FAD sufferers. Currently, many cases of FAD have been linked to mutations within the APP protein sequence (Table 1.1). Most of the mutations occur outside of the A β (1-42) sequence, which is located from residue 672 – 713 within the APP protein.

Mutations within similar locations of the APP sequence share overall pathological manifestations. For example, several mutations have been identified from residues 714-723 of APP, just C-terminal to the A β sequence. These mutations are associated with early AAO and an increase in the ratio of A β (1-42):A β (1-40) produced during APP cleavage, likely due to their proximity to the γ -secretase cleavage site. On the N-terminal end of the A β sequence only one pathogenic mutation has been identified. Mutations within the A β sequence are often associated with cerebral amyloid angiopathy (CAA), which will be described in depth later, and often result in cerebral hemorrhages. The following sections are detailed discussions of the various forms of FAD.

1.4.1 APP Mutations C-terminal to the A β Sequence

Many of the mutations within the APP sequence occur C-terminal to the A β (1-42) sequence, near the γ -secretase cleavage site between residues 713 and 714. These mutations share some pathogenic features, possibly due to their proximity to the γ -secretase site.

Two mutations, the Austrian (Kumar-Singh et al., 2000b) and the Iranian (Pasalar et al., 2002), have been reported to occur at APP position 714 and involve the

conversion of the threonine residue to an isoleucine or an alanine, respectively. Both mutations lead to early appearance of AD symptoms, with the Iranian mutation having an AAO in the mid fifties while the Austrian leads to an AAO of about 35 years (Kumar-Singh et al., 2000b; Pasalar et al., 2002)

The first patient (proband) identified with the Austrian mutation was, along with her family, studied intensively. Blood plasma samples were tested from the proband, a relative lacking in the mutation and several age-matched, unrelated control subjects. The plasma was analyzed for A β content, and it was determined that the proband contained a 2.5-fold higher A β (1-42):A β (1-40) ratio than the other test subjects. Later postmortem studies of the proband showed pathological manifestations that included A β plaques and NFTs in the brain. Of interest was the exceptionally large plaque load comprised of diffuse plaques that contained very little, if any, A β (1-40), which correlated with the earlier plasma analyses. Some of the A β found in the diffuse plaques was determined to be truncated at the N-terminus, but A β located in the vessel walls or as the dense cores of plaques were full length (Kumar-Singh et al., 2000b).

The *in vivo* results were complemented with an *in vitro* study in which the T714I mutation was transfected into human embryonic kidney cells (HEK293). The researchers found that here too, the ratio of A β (1-42):A β (1-40) was higher than in HEK293 cells transfected with wild type (WT) APP. Further analysis showed that the change in ratio was directly related to an increase in the level of A β (1-42) and a decrease in A β (1-40) (Kumar-Singh et al., 2000b).

The Iranian mutation was originally reported to be found in nine people within three generations of an Iranian family (Pasalar et al., 2002), but was later found to occur

in a patient living in Poland (Zekanowski et al., 2003). It is suspected that there may be some familial ties between the two instances. To date, no pathological information is available relating to the T714A mutation.

One position later, at 715, two more mutations in APP have been noted. The French mutation (V715M) has an AAO of about 52 with a duration of approximately 14 years. Transfection of the mutation into HEK293 cells revealed a decrease in overall A β production when compared to WT transfected cells. Both transfections produced similar amounts of A β (1-42), but the V715M transfection led to a decrease in A β (1-40) production (Ancolio et al., 1999). This result was confirmed in a study in which the mutation was transfected into primary mouse neurons, which resulted in a 30% decrease in A β (1-40) production (De Jonghe et al., 2001). Therefore, the ratio of A β (1-42):A β (1-40) was again higher in the presence of the French mutation (Ancolio et al., 1999).

The other 715 APP mutation is the German mutation of V715A. The clinical AAO is 52 years. The mutation was transfected into HEK293 cells and the levels of A β were determined. The ratio of A β (1-42):A β (1-40) was about 4 times higher than WT APP transfected cells (Cruts et al., 2003). The V715A mutation was also transfected into mouse primary neurons, resulting in a nearly 50% decrease in the production of A β (1-40) and a 50% increase in the production of A β (1-42) (De Jonghe et al., 2001).

Two mutations are reported at APP position 716, but the mutation I716T is very poorly represented in the literature (Terreni et al., 2002) despite appearing in databases detailing APP mutations (<http://www.molgen.ua.ac.be/ADMutations>). The Florida mutation (I716V) has an AAO of 53 years. In an analysis of A β levels in the blood plasma of patients with the mutation there was an increase in the A β (1-42) levels compared to

patients not expressing the mutation. When the mutation was transfected into HEK293 cells, an increase was seen in the A β (1-42):A β (1-40) ratio due to an increase in A β (1-42) levels. The ratio increase was also seen when the I716V mutation was transfected into Chinese hamster ovary (CHO) cells, but in this instance both the A β (1-42) and A β (1-40) levels increased compared to WT APP transfection controls (Eckman et al., 1997).

There are currently four separate mutations reported to the 717 position of APP. Two of the mutations, V717G and V717I (London mutation) each have AAO of 55 years (Chartier-Harlin et al., 1991; Goate et al., 1991). Both lead to typical manifestations of AD. The London mutant has been shown to decrease the production of A β (1-40) 2-fold while increasing the A β (1-42):A β (1-40) ratio 3-fold following transfection into CHO and HEK293 cells (De Jonghe et al., 1998). An increase in the A β (1-42):A β (1-40) ratio was also seen when the V717I APP mutant was transfected into primary mouse cortical neurons (De Jonghe et al., 2001).

Another APP 717 mutation, the Indiana mutation (V717F), has been reported to have an AAO of 47 years. AD associated with the Indiana mutation typically has a duration of 7 years. Post-mortem studies of affected patients revealed typical AD pathology with very little A β deposition in the vessels and no sign of cerebral hemorrhage (Murrell et al., 1991).

The fourth mutation at the 717 position of APP is also the one with the earliest AAO, 38. The V717L change in APP leads to a duration of about 10 years (Murrell et al., 2000). As with the London mutation, when the V717L mutant was transfected into primary mouse cortical neurons, an increase in the A β (1-42):A β (1-40) ratio was seen

(De Jonghe et al., 2001).

The final C-terminal APP mutation that has been reported is the Australian mutation, L723P. The mean AAO is 56 years for the Australian form of FAD. When APP containing the Australian mutation was transfected into CHO cells, the amount of A β (1-42) produced was increased nearly two-fold when compared to WT APP transfections. It was also found that the presence of the L723P mutation was inducing apoptotic cell death in the CHO cells (Kwok et al., 2000).

Collectively, mutations in the C-terminal region of APP appear to increase the A β (1-42):A β (1-40) ratio. In studies in which six of the C-terminal APP mutations were individually transfected into primary mouse neurons, they all showed an increase in the ratio of A β (1-42):A β (1-40). The authors were also able to find an inverse correlation between the ratio and the AAO. As the ratio of A β (1-42):A β (1-40) increased, the AAO decreased with V717I having the lowest ratio and the highest AAO, and T714I having the highest ratio and the lowest AAO of the mutations studied (De Jonghe et al., 2001).

The current theory is that due to the proximity of these particular mutations to the γ -secretase cleavage site they are more likely to affect the cleavage of A β . The research suggests that whether it be from an increase in the production of A β (1-42) or a decrease in the production of A β (1-40), a higher ratio of A β (1-42):A β (1-40) leads to a more pathogenic form of AD.

1.4.2 APP Mutations N-terminal to the A β Sequence

Only one pathogenic mutation has been reported in APP N-terminal to the A β

sequence. The Swedish double mutation of K670N/M671L is located directly before the A β sequence. The β -secretase cleavage site is located between residues 671 and 672 of APP. The Swedish mutation leads to AD with an AAO from 45 – 61 years with a median AAO of 55 and a duration of about seven years (Mullan et al., 1992a; Mullan et al., 1992b).

Analysis of brain slices from patients with the Swedish mutation showed high levels of overall A β , but very little accumulation of A β (1-40) in the brain. They also revealed the presence of parenchymal vessel deposition of A β (1-40) consistent with CAA (discussed later) (Mann et al., 1996). A study of A β (1-42) levels in blood plasma found that patients with the Swedish mutation who were not exhibiting AD symptoms had levels of A β (1-42) similar to patients with the Swedish mutation who were symptomatic (57 ± 3 pM and 67 ± 10 pM, respectively). Also, both groups had more A β (1-42) than controls, 28 ± 2 pM, and sporadic AD patients, 27 ± 3 pM (Scheuner et al., 1996).

The increases in A β content related to the Swedish mutation are likely due to a variation in β -secretase cleavage possibly related to the location of the mutations. Haass et al. made some headway in understanding the effect that the Swedish mutation has on β -secretase cleavage. The researchers transfected mutant and WT APP into HEK cells. When they collapsed the Golgi network with inhibitory compounds, the production of A β was decreased in the cells transfected with the Swedish APP, but not in the cells with WT APP. Antibody staining revealed that the A β from the mutant APP was localized in vesicles between the Golgi apparatus and the cell surface. The authors concluded that while WT APP is cleaved by β -secretase in endosomes during APP recycling, β -secretase cleaves Swedish APP in secretory vesicles that are en route to the cell surface

(Haass et al., 1995).

1.4.3 APP Mutations within the A β sequence

In addition to APP mutations that occur outside of the N- and C-terminal ends, some mutations have been reported to occur within the A β (1-42) sequence. When Janssen and colleagues undertook a mutational analysis of 31 families with suspected FAD, they discovered the H677R mutation. Although it hasn't been studied in depth, this mutation has an AAO of 55 years (Janssen et al., 2003).

Another little studied mutation was found in a family of Japanese origin. The D678N mutation has an AAO of 60 years and presents with a traditional AD pathology with no vascularization. Of interest was that this particular mutation appears to lead to periodic increased aggression (Wakutani et al., 2004).

One of the more well-studied A β mutations is the Flemish mutation, A692G (APP numbering) or A21G (A β numbering). The AAO for this mutation can range from 40 – 60 and has been associated with cerebral hemorrhage. Some patients with the Flemish mutation exhibited no symptoms of dementia but did present with strokes (Hendriks et al., 1992; Roks et al., 2000). Postmortem evaluations have revealed that the Flemish mutation leads to high levels of NFTs and large senile plaques that contain some of the largest cores found across the AD spectrum. The plaques were high in A β (1-40) content and the cores were centered on the vasculature (Kumar-Singh et al., 2002b). One study showed the cores of the senile plaques were up to 30 μ M in diameter (Cras et al., 1998). The location of the deposits is likely the reason that this particular

mutation leads to strokes.

Extensive studies have been performed to further understand the behavior of the Flemish A β mutant. Several research groups have analyzed the aggregation behavior of A β A21G and found that the peptide aggregates more slowly than WT A β . However, the mutant fibrilization pathway is skewed towards the production of larger, more stable aggregate structures (Wisniewski et al., 1991; Clements et al., 1993; Walsh et al., 2001). Creation of transgenic mouse models expressing Flemish APP have revealed that the human APP mutant is expressed in the brains of the mice and highly toxic, but in the mice there was very little A β deposition found and no tau pathology. The mutant mice showed an increase in mortality rates compared to WT mice, but the deaths of the mice were preceded by no warnings. The transgenic mice were also more likely to have seizures and aggressive tendencies (Kumar-Singh et al., 2000a).

When the Flemish APP variant was transfected into CHO and HEK293 cells, the researchers found an increase in both A β (1-42) and A β (1-40) and no change in the ratio between them (Haass et al., 1994; De Jonghe et al., 1998). The researchers suggest that the increase in A β production may be due to an interaction between the mutation and α -secretase, which cleaves between residues 16 and 17 of A β , and leading to an increase in β -secretase cleavage (De Jonghe et al., 1998).

Several mutations have been reported at the 693 APP position (position 22 in A β). The Arctic mutation, E693G or E22G, has an AAO of 58. Postmortem studies of afflicted patients revealed the presence of neuritic plaques, NFTs and moderate to severe amyloid deposition in the vasculature (Kamino et al., 1992). Evaluations of the plasma from patients with the Arctic mutation showed they had decreased levels of both A β (1-

42) and A β (1-40) compared to non-expressing family members. However, when the mutation was transfected into HEK293 cells, only A β (1-42) levels decreased (Nilsberth et al., 2001).

When A β (1-40) E22G was added to primary mouse neurons in culture, degeneration was seen after 24 hours while WT A β (1-40) required 96 hours. Also, the mutant A β was able to lead to almost complete degeneration of axons and dendrites over a 20 hour exposure. Primary human neurons responded in a similar manner to the mouse neurons suggesting a high level of toxicity from the Arctic mutation (Whalen et al., 2005).

A series of *in vitro* aggregation studies with the A β (1-42) and A β (1-40) E22G mutants showed that the mutants aggregate faster than WT A β (1-40) with A β (1-42) E22G aggregating the fastest (Lashuel et al., 2003). Interestingly, the mutant aggregation pathway is unique from that of the WT peptide in that the mutant forms very stable protofibril structures. When the A β (1-40) E22G was allowed to aggregate, the ratio of protofibrils:monomer decreased by about half after 4.5 hours, but then remained stable over the next 23 hours suggesting an equilibrium within the system (Paivio et al., 2004).

Another well-studied mutation at position 693 is the Dutch mutation (E693Q). Also known as hereditary cerebral hemorrhage with amyloidosis of the Dutch type (HCHWA-D), the Dutch mutation leads to severe A β deposition in the vasculature accompanied by senile plaques in the parenchyma but no NFTs. The mutation leads to repeated strokes that can begin in the mid-30s, but the AD associated symptoms have an AAO of 50 years (Van Broeckhoven et al., 1990). Patients expressing this mutation have been found to have A β (1-40) located only in the vascular deposits and only A β (1-

42) in the parenchymal plaques (Mann et al., 1996).

When the E693Q mutant APP was transfected into HEK293 and CHO cells, there was a decrease in the expression of A β (1-42) and A β (1-40) but no change in the ratio between them (De Jonghe et al., 1998). When SH-SY5Y cells, cultured human neurons, were treated with A β (1-42) E22Q the cells showed no degeneration after two hours, but a high degree after 24 hours. The cells also showed an increase in phosphorylation of tau (Kumar-Singh et al., 2002a).

A study using molecular dynamic simulations suggested that the Dutch A β mutant has an increase in β -sheet structure in the 17 – 21 region, which is usually unstructured. The researchers hypothesized that this structuring may make it easier for the A β units to add on to aggregates and lead to an increase in fibrilization (Baumketner et al., 2008) as previously seen (Soto et al., 1995).

The final mutation at position 693 is the Italian mutation (E693K). The presence of this mutation leads to significant cerebral hemorrhages. When PC12 neuronal cells were treated with either A β (1-42) or A β (1-40) E22K or the WT versions of the peptides, both mutants were more toxic to the cells than their WT analogues. A β (1-42) E22K was more toxic than A β (1-40) E22K. Analysis of the aggregation rates for both mutants revealed that both A β (1-42) and A β (1-40) aggregate faster than their WT analogues (Murakami et al., 2003).

Position 694 has one known mutation, D694N (Iowa mutation). The presence of the Iowa mutation has an AAO of 60 years and leads to cerebral amyloid deposits and NFTs but sparse senile plaques. There is also a decrease in the A β (1-42):A β (1-40) ratio in the plaques (Grabowski et al., 2001).

When the Iowa APP mutant was transfected into human H4 neuroglioma cells, analysis of the APP processing revealed no difference in the amount of A β produced compared to WT APP, but there was an increase in the amount of A β (1-40) produced. The *in vitro* aggregation of A β (1-40) D23N was much faster than that of WT A β (1-40) (Van Nostrand et al., 2001). It is possible that the loss of the charged asparagine residue may alter the aggregation properties of the A β leading to a faster aggregation.

There have been two other mutations reported at the 42 position of A β (1-42). The first, A42T was found in only one patient with no family history of AD. The patient had an AAO of 59 (Carter et al., 1992). Due to the lack of family history or other patients expressing the A42T mutation, it may not be pathogenic. The second mutation at A β 42 is A42V, the Iranian mutation. It was found within a single Iranian family in which a few people expressed AD symptoms, but several people in the kindred presented with Schizophrenia (Jones et al., 1992). It is possible that this mutation may also be non-pathogenic to AD.

1.5 Cerebral Amyloid Angiopathy (CAA)

As previously mentioned, some FAD mutations lead to the presence of CAA. In fact, more than 80% of all AD patients develop CAA (Joachim et al., 1988; Vinters et al., 1996; Jellinger, 2002; Attems et al., 2008), and the presence of the CAA phenomenon has been shown to increase cognitive defects in AD patients (Pfeifer et al., 2002). The most severe cases of CAA have been found in patients expressing the Flemish, Iowa or Dutch APP mutations (Revesz et al., 2003).

The primary component of CAA is the deposition of A β into the cerebral blood vessels, particularly smaller vessels like the leptomeningeal and cortical arteries, the arterioles and capillaries. The deposition leads to changes within the vasculature (Pezzini and Padovani, 2008). Initially, the A β deposits in the outer membranes of the vessels leaving the layer of smooth muscle cells (SMCs) unharmed. As CAA progresses, the A β deposits move into the SMC layer and surrounds the SMCs leading to their degeneration. In severe cases of CAA a “double barrel” deposition is seen in the vessels (Fig. 1.3) as A β deposits itself into two distinct layers. These cases also have fibrinoid necrosis and microannurisms and, eventually, the vessels rupture leading to hemorrhages or infarctions (Vinters and Gilbert, 1983; Mandybur, 1986; Vinters, 1987; Vonsattel et al., 1991; Greenberg and Vonsattel, 1997; Thal et al., 2008).

1.6 Immune response to AD

1.6.1 The Human Immune System

The human body is a complex system that is able to defend itself from various foreign invaders like bacteria, fungi or protozoa as well as in cases of localized trauma (Serbina et al., 2008). In response to the presence of pathogens, the human immune system activates monocytic cells that are in normal circulation in the blood stream (Volkman and Gowans, 1965b, 1965a; Gordon and Taylor, 2005). The activation process, also known as differentiation, transforms the monocytes into either macrophages or dendritic cells in an effort to first contain the pathogen and later develop antibodies

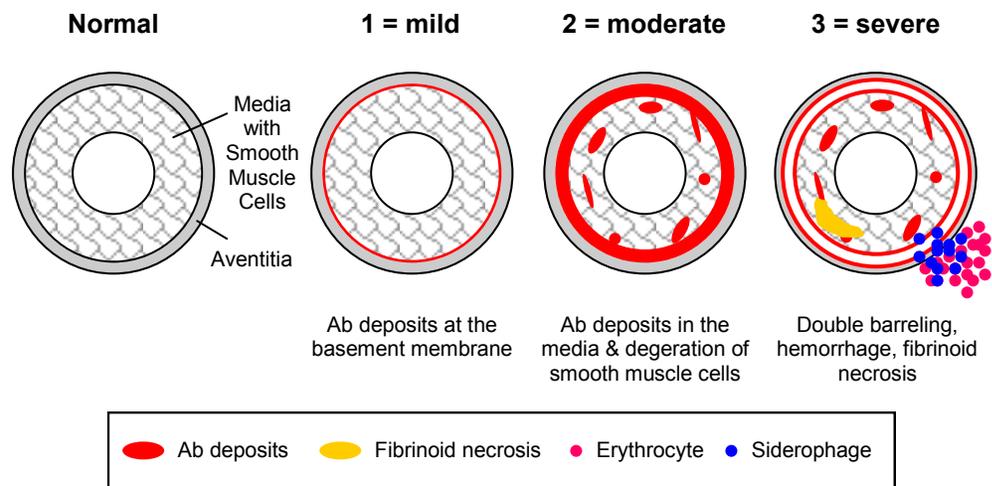


Fig. 1.3 A model of the CAA development pathology found in AD

CAA, as found in AD, begins in the arteries and veins with no deposition as in the Normal case. As the disease progresses to mild CAA, the A β begins to deposit in the membrane of the vessels. Moderate CAA cases display further deposition in the SMC layer leading to the degeneration of the SMCs. The final stage of CAA, classified as severe, involves the breakdown of the vessel walls which leads to the appearance of double-barreled Ab deposition and a high degree of SMC degeneration. Areas of fibrinoid necrosis often appear and lead to hemorrhaging in the vessels. Figure modified from Thal et al., 2008).

against the foreign invader (Volkman and Gowans, 1965b, 1965a; Gordon and Taylor, 2005) (Fig. 1.4).

Monocytes are produced from pluripotent bone marrow stem cells and normally circulate in the blood. These cells are a subset of white blood cells and make up 5-10% of the circulating white blood cell population. Under normal circumstances the monocytes circulate for a few days before entering tissues and transforming into macrophages as a way to maintain homeostasis within the tissues (Volkman and Gowans, 1965b, 1965a; Gordon and Taylor, 2005; Seta and Kuwana, 2007; Serbina et al., 2008). However, if pro-inflammatory, metabolic or immune stimuli are sensed in the periphery, monocytes are recruited to the area and differentiated in one of two ways (Van Furth et al., 1973; Reya et al., 2001).

The first pathway is the formation of macrophages, members of the innate immune response. Macrophages are known to have roles in maintaining the homeostasis of the body through the removal of old cells and the repairing of tissues following a pro-inflammatory response (Gordon, 1998). However, macrophages are primarily thought of as antigen presenting cells (Hoebe et al., 2004) with phagocytic (Schwende et al., 1996) and microbicidal (Mackaness, 1964; Benoit et al., 2008) capabilities. It is also believed that the bone marrow derived macrophages have the ability to enter the CNS through the blood brain barrier (BBB) when needed (de Groot et al., 1992; Lawson et al., 1992). The purpose of this differentiation pathway is to immediately attempt to sequester and destroy as much of the foreign pathogen as possible to prevent further damage to the body.

The second pathway available for monocyte differentiation is the formation of dendritic cells (DCs) as part of the adaptive immune response. A vital part of the body's

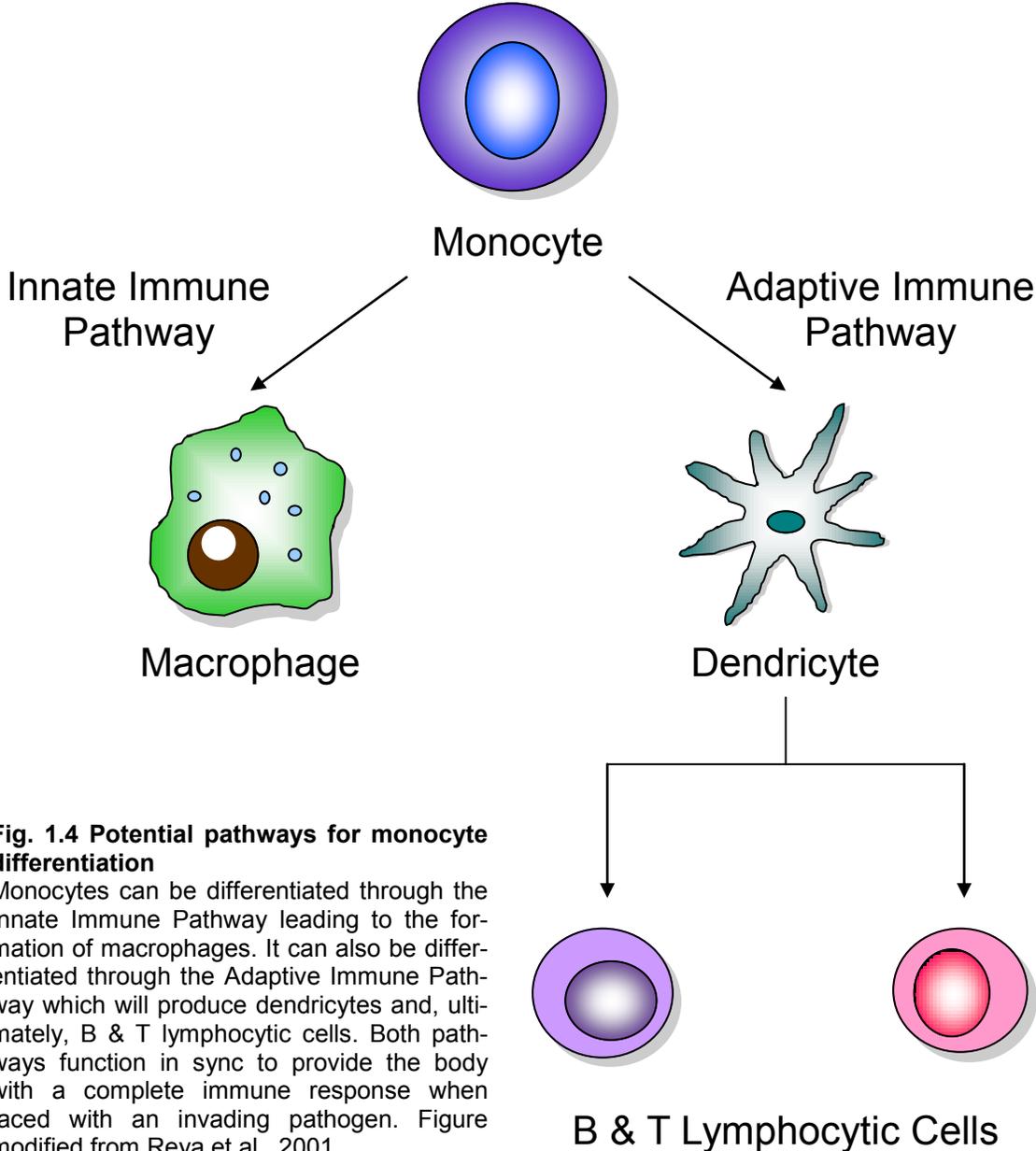


Fig. 1.4 Potential pathways for monocyte differentiation

Monocytes can be differentiated through the Innate Immune Pathway leading to the formation of macrophages. It can also be differentiated through the Adaptive Immune Pathway which will produce dendritic cells and, ultimately, B & T lymphocytic cells. Both pathways function in sync to provide the body with a complete immune response when faced with an invading pathogen. Figure modified from Reya et al., 2001.

overall protection mechanism is the formation of antibodies against various pathogens to help provide long term immunity. This process is accomplished through the use of B and T lymphocytes, which are both derived from DCs. The B lymphocytes possess the “memory” of native antigens, which prevents the body from attacking itself. The T lymphocytes, however, are members of a complex system of recognition and antibody production that require fragments of pathogens be presented to them by the antigen presenting DCs. This pathway ultimately leads to the production of antibodies to pathogens that have previously attacked the body, which allows for a quicker response if exposure occurs at a later time (Banchereau and Steinman, 1998).

1.6.2 Microglial Activation

Microglia have often been referred to as the macrophages of the brain (Davoust et al., 2008) because they behave as phagocytes in response to local insult (Heneka and O'Banion, 2007). A normal brain contains a uniform population in the white and grey matter (McGeer et al., 1987) known as resident microglia that are able to undergo some degree of proliferation under normal conditions (Davoust et al., 2008).

In the absence of any insult or injury to the brain, microglia have a wide variety of functions. They can induce neuronal apoptosis (Marin-Teva et al., 2004), control synaptogenesis (Roumier et al., 2004), regulate synaptic transmissions (Coull et al., 2005), and synthesize neurotrophic factors (Elkabes et al., 1996). Microglia possess a ramified morphology (Davoust et al., 2008), which is utilized to monitor the condition of the brain. The branches protruding from the cellular body are in constant motion, which al-

lows microglia to survey the entire extracellular space of the parenchyma every few hours (Nimmerjahn et al., 2005; Raivich, 2005; Davoust et al., 2008).

If, during the process of surveying the brain, microglia sense an invading pathogen, an injury or another form of insult, they undergo an activation process that allows them to attempt to control the problem. Upon activation, microglial phagocytosis is functional (Bauer et al., 1994), and they are able to secrete proinflammatory cytokines like interleukin (IL) 1, IL-6 and tumor necrosis factor α (TNF α) (Banati et al., 1993). Activated microglia can also undergo an upregulation of some cell surface receptors like HLA-DR (McGeer et al., 1987), CD11b, Iba-1 and F4/80 in a manner similar to other macrophage cell lines (Davoust et al., 2008) leading to the conclusion that microglia are the first line of defense for the CNS (Kreutzberg, 1996).

Recently a series of mouse studies have added complexity to the microglial activation model. Mice were irradiated to kill all of their bone marrow, which was then replaced with green fluorescent protein (GFP)-labeled bone marrow. Close monitoring of the CNS following an induced brain injury showed an increase in perivascular macrophages and microglia expressing GFP (Eglitis and Mezey, 1997; Priller et al., 2001; Asheuer et al., 2004; Simard and Rivest, 2004). These studies lead to the notion that the microglial activation process may also involve the recruitment of cells from outside the CNS, specifically monocytic cells from the bone marrow. It is believed that bone marrow derived cells can be recruited from the periphery, cross the BBB and then differentiate into microglia (Davoust et al., 2008).

Simard and Rives further extended their studies into an AD model system. When they created the bone marrow chimeric mice they used mice expressing APP. The re-

searchers found that the A β deposits in the brain were surrounded by GFP⁺ microglia. They next made chimera from normal mice and three months later injected them with either A β (1-31), A β (1-40), A β (1-42) or A β (1-57). Upon sacrificing the mice up to a week later, the researchers found A β plaques surrounded by GFP⁺ microglia in the mice treated with A β (1-40) or A β (1-42) but not in the mice treated with the 31 or 57 residue peptides, suggesting these forms of A β can recruit cells from outside the CNS (Simard et al., 2006).

There is still some debate within the immunological community as to the importance of the aforementioned studies. It has been suggested that the process of irradiating the mice could, itself, damage the BBB and lead to the infiltration of external cells (Ajami et al., 2007; Carson et al., 2007; Mildner et al., 2007). In one study, two mice were joined together at the circulatory system (parabiosis) and allowed to establish joint circulation. One mouse partner expressed GFP tagged bone marrow and the other did not. The mice were then subjected to facial motoneuron axotomy to induce a microglial response in the brain without damaging the BBB. When the brains of the mice were analyzed, both contained activated microglia but no GFP (Ajami et al., 2007). A separate study used the bone marrow irradiation technique mentioned above, with the slight variation of protecting the heads of the mice from the radiation. This slight change in protocol resulted in no GFP in the brain (Mildner et al., 2007). Together, these studies suggest the labeled monocytic cells could not cross the BBB and enter the CNS because the barrier remained intact.

Chemotaxis, or the movement of cells in response to environmental stimuli, is an important component of the recruitment model. A study involving an *in vitro* model of

chemotaxis across the BBB suggested that A β can induce recruitment of monocytes across the barrier. A migration chamber was constructed with a barrier in the middle comprised of human cerebral endothelial cells to serve as the BBB and migration of monocytes from the upper chamber to the lower chamber were monitored. In all of the tests, 5×10^5 monocytes were placed in the upper chamber and allowed to incubate for 24 hours before the number of cells in the lower chamber were counted. When only medium was placed in the lower chamber, approximately 700 cells migrated from the upper chamber. If the lower chamber contained 2×10^4 monocytes, an additional 3000 cells migrated from the upper chamber. However, if the lower chamber contained A β in medium or a mixture of A β and monocytes, cell migration from the upper chamber increased significantly to 20,000 and 63,000 cells, respectively (Fiala et al., 1998).

Previous work has also indicated that A β treated PC12 cells and murine cerebral endothelial cells exhibit an increase in oxidative stress markers attributed to the interaction of A β with the receptor for advanced glycation end products (RAGE). Human AD brain homogenates also show an increase in RAGE expression (Yan et al., 1996). Further studies have indicated a role for RAGE in the possible recruitment of monocytes into the CNS. When THP-1 monocytes, a cultured monocytic cell line, were incubated with a monolayer of primary human brain microvascular endothelial cells (HBMVEC) the monocytes were able to adhere to the HBMVEC in a manner that was dependent upon the expression of RAGE. An experiment was performed to determine if RAGE was involved in the movement of monocytes across the HBMVEC layer. When an anti-RAGE antibody was used on the monolayer, a significant decrease in the migration of the monocytes in response to A β was noted (Giri et al., 2000).

Another receptor has also been identified to aid in A β induced migration and activation of monocytes. The formyl peptide receptor-like 1 (FPRL1) was found to be expressed on CD11b-positive microglial cells surrounding A β lesions in AD brains. A β was found to induce high levels of chemotaxis and Ca²⁺ influx through FPRL1. Also of interest was the finding that freshly reconstituted A β was better able to induce monocyte migration than more highly aggregated A β solutions (Le et al., 2001).

Aside from the debate about monocyte recruitment, it is also difficult to distinguish between resident and recruited microglia, partially due to the complexity and low yields obtained when attempting to harvest the primary cells. However, there is some evidence that suggests the CD45 receptor is highly expressed in recruited microglia, unlike resident microglia that have a very low expression.

Interestingly, studies of AD brains revealed that senile plaques are comprised of dystrophic neuritis, astrocytes and activated microglia (McGeer et al., 1987; Spires and Hyman, 2004; Mott and Hulette, 2005; Maragakis and Rothstein, 2006; Heneka and O'Banion, 2007). In a mouse model of AD, a 2-5 fold increase in microglia was seen in the area of A β plaques, and the plaques were found to be surrounded by activated, CD11b-positive microglia (Khoury and Luster, 2008). Despite being present in the vicinity of plaques, the role of microglia in AD brains is far from understood.

1.7 Cytokine and chemokine expression in AD

Cyclic AMP (cAMP) is a second messenger that is very highly regulated (Gilman, 1995). It is known to activate protein kinase A, which will, in turn, phosphory-

late tertiary messengers (Kelley et al., 2008). cAMP can also act at a transmitter through binding with cyclic nucleotide gated channels (Matulef and Zagotta, 2003). Production of cAMP is regulated through the conversion of ATP in the presence of Mg^{2+} , a reaction catalyzed by adenylate cyclase (AC) (Table 1.2). The only mechanism for cAMP degradation is through the class of molecules known as phosphodiesterases (PDE), which are used to help maintain homeostasis (Kelley et al., 2008).

Studies involving inflammation have shown that increasing levels of cAMP through the use of PDE inhibitors or AC activators can attenuate the levels of the cytokine TNF α in monocytic cells (Kunkel et al., 1988; Schade and Schudt, 1993; Sinha et al., 1995). Dibutyl cAMP (dbcAMP), PDE inhibitors and AC activators were also shown to decrease LPS-induced TNF α levels in macrophages (Spengler et al., 1989) and microglia (Facchinetti et al., 2003). It is thought that cAMP may serve as a gatekeeper for inflammation (Jin and Conti, 2002), which may have implications in AD research due to its demonstrated ability to decrease the inflammatory marker TNF α .

Levels of TNF α have been studied in many different models of AD pathology, including *in vivo*. It has been seen that AD patients have higher levels of TNF α in the brain microvessels (Grammas and Ovase, 2001) and cerebral spinal fluid (CSF) than people who do not have AD (Tarkowski et al., 2003). TNF α is also found with microglia surrounding A β lesions in humans (McGeer et al., 1987) as well as transgenic mouse models of AD that have high expression of APP (Benzing et al., 1999).

Studies have shown that SMCs produce cytokines after exposure to A β (Suo et al., 1998), and AD patients express higher levels of TNF α in brain microvessels than non-demented individuals (Grammas and Ovase, 2001). Experiments on meningeal ves-

| Phosphodiesterase Inhibitors | |
|-------------------------------------|------------------------------------|
| IBMX | General PDE inhibitor |
| Milrinone | PDE3 inhibitor |
| Ro 20-1724 | PDE4 inhibitor |
| Rolipram | PDE4 inhibitor |
| Zardaverine | PDE3, PDE4 inhibitor |
| Adenylate Cyclase Activator | |
| Forskolin | Adenylate cyclase binding molecule |
| Protein Kinase A Effectors | |
| R _p -cAMPS | Inhibitor |
| S _p -cAMPS | Activator |
| KT5720 | Inhibitor |
| H89 | Inhibitor |

Table 1.2 Many compounds modulate the cAMP pathway
 Selection of agents to modulate the cAMP signal depend on which specific parts of the pathway need altered. IBMX is a general PDE inhibitor and works on the general class of PDEs. Forskolin is the only compound regularly used to activate adenylate cyclase.

sels from AD patients revealed an increase in cAMP staining compared to non-demented patients. Most notably, the cAMP was found to co-localize with the A β deposits within the vessels (Martinez et al., 2001). When taken together with an *in vitro* model showing that the presence of TNF α in human myometrium (uterine SMCs) stimulates AC (Gogarten et al., 2003), an interesting picture begins to immerge. The interplay between A β induced production of TNF α and the upregulation of cAMP may be a protection mechanism in AD patients.

Other markers of inflammation have been found to participate in the overall AD pathology. A β has been shown to increase the production of IL-1 β , IL-6 and TNF α in cultured microglia and astrocytes (Gitter et al., 1995; Chong, 1997). IL-6 has also been identified as a component of early senile plaques in AD brains (Luterman et al., 2000; Mehlhorn et al., 2000), and has been found to be secreted by peripheral blood monocytes more in AD patients than non-demented individuals (Ravaglia et al., 2007). IL-1 β has been found at increased levels in the CSF of AD affected individuals (Cacabelos et al., 1991; Blum-Degen et al., 1995). Interestingly, IL-6 stimulates the cdk5 kinase system and IL-1 β activates MAPK-p38, both of which increase tau phosphorylation (Rojo et al., 2008).

TNF-related apoptosis-inducing ligand (TRAIL) is an integral membrane protein and a member of the TNF family of cytokines (Rojo et al., 2008). It has been found in neuronal cultures treated with A β (Cantarella et al., 2003), as well as specifically expressed in AD brains, but not healthy brains. The immunoreactivity of TRAIL was localized near A β plaques (Uberti et al., 2004).

Chemokines have also been implicated in AD. A series of chemokine receptors,

CCR1, CCR3, CCR5, CXCR3 and CXCR4, have all been identified in AD brain slices (Xia and Hyman, 1999; Halks-Miller et al., 2003). Microglia from AD brains express increased levels of IL-8 and MIP3 α mRNA (Rempel et al., 2001) while high levels of IL-8 and MCP-1 were found in the CSF of AD patients (Galimberti et al., 2006b). MCP-1 is implicated in the recruitment of cells to sites of inflammation. In fact, astrocytes have been shown to migrate towards A β deposits due to the presence of MCP-1 (Galimberti et al., 2006a). Once there the astrocytes attempt to clear the A β (Rojo et al., 2008) suggesting a potentially protective role for some chemokines.

Overall, the research has shown that AD is a very complicated disorder with many contributing factors. It is of great importance for researchers to elucidate as many pieces of the puzzle as possible. In doing so the chances are increased that one day a cure or prevention will be developed for those suffering with this disease.

1.8 BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Ajami B, Bennett JL, Krieger C, Tetzlaff W, Rossi FM (2007) Local self-renewal can sustain CNS microglia maintenance and function throughout adult life. *Nat Neurosci* 10:1538-1543.
- Alonso AC, Grundke-Iqbal I, Iqbal K (1996) Alzheimer's disease hyperphosphorylated tau sequesters normal tau into tangles of filaments and disassembles microtubules. *Nat Med* 2:783-787.
- Alonso AC, Zaidi T, Grundke-Iqbal I, Iqbal K (1994) Role of abnormally phosphorylated tau in the breakdown of microtubules in Alzheimer disease. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 91:5562-5566.
- Alonso AD, Grundke-Iqbal I, Barra HS, Iqbal K (1997) Abnormal phosphorylation of tau and the mechanism of Alzheimer neurofibrillary degeneration: sequestration of microtubule-associated proteins 1 and 2 and the disassembly of microtubules by the abnormal tau. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 94:298-303.
- Alonso Adel C, Mederlyova A, Novak M, Grundke-Iqbal I, Iqbal K (2004) Promotion of hyperphosphorylation by frontotemporal dementia tau mutations. *J Biol Chem* 279:34873-34881.
- An WL, Cowburn RF, Li L, Braak H, Alafuzoff I, Iqbal K, Iqbal IG, Winblad B, Pei JJ (2003) Up-regulation of phosphorylated/activated p70 S6 kinase and its relationship to neurofibrillary pathology in Alzheimer's disease. *Am J Pathol* 163:591-607.
- Ancolio K, Dumanchin C, Barelli H, Warter JM, Brice A, Campion D, Frebourg T, Checler F (1999) Unusual phenotypic alteration of beta amyloid precursor protein (betaAPP) maturation by a new Val-715 --> Met betaAPP-770 mutation responsible for probable early-onset Alzheimer's disease. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 96:4119-4124.
- Asheuer M, Pflumio F, Benhamida S, Dubart-Kupperschmitt A, Fouquet F, Imai Y, Aubourg P, Cartier N (2004) Human CD34+ cells differentiate into microglia and express recombinant therapeutic protein. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 101:3557-3562.

- Attems J, Lauda F, Jellinger KA (2008) Unexpectedly low prevalence of intracerebral hemorrhages in sporadic cerebral amyloid angiopathy: an autopsy study. *J Neurol* 255:70-76.
- Balbach JJ, Petkova AT, Oyler NA, Antzutkin ON, Gordon DJ, Meredith SC, Tycko R (2002) Supramolecular structure in full-length Alzheimer's beta-amyloid fibrils: evidence for a parallel beta-sheet organization from solid-state nuclear magnetic resonance. *Biophys J* 83:1205-1216.
- Banati RB, Gehrman J, Schubert P, Kreutzberg GW (1993) Cytotoxicity of microglia. *Glia* 7:111-118.
- Banchereau J, Steinman RM (1998) Dendritic cells and the control of immunity. *Nature* 392:245-252.
- Bateman RJ, Munsell LY, Morris JC, Swarm R, Yarasheski KE, Holtzman DM (2006) Human amyloid-beta synthesis and clearance rates as measured in cerebrospinal fluid in vivo. *Nat Med* 12:856-861.
- Bauer J, Sminia T, Wouterlood FG, Dijkstra CD (1994) Phagocytic activity of macrophages and microglial cells during the course of acute and chronic relapsing experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis. *J Neurosci Res* 38:365-375.
- Baumketner A, Krone MG, Shea JE (2008) Role of the familial Dutch mutation E22Q in the folding and aggregation of the 15-28 fragment of the Alzheimer amyloid-beta protein. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 105:6027-6032.
- Benoit M, Desnues B, Mege JL (2008) Macrophage polarization in bacterial infections. *J Immunol* 181:3733-3739.
- Benzing WC, Wujek JR, Ward EK, Shaffer D, Ashe KH, Younkin SG, Brunden KR (1999) Evidence for glial-mediated inflammation in aged APP(SW) transgenic mice. *Neurobiol Aging* 20:581-589.
- Blackley HK, Sanders GH, Davies MC, Roberts CJ, Tendler SJ, Wilkinson MJ (2000) In-situ atomic force microscopy study of beta-amyloid fibrillization. *J Mol Biol* 298:833-840.
- Blum-Degen D, Muller T, Kuhn W, Gerlach M, Przuntek H, Riederer P (1995) Interleukin-1 beta and interleukin-6 are elevated in the cerebrospinal fluid of Alzheimer's and de novo Parkinson's disease patients. *Neurosci Lett* 202:17-20.
- Bu Z, Shi Y, Callaway DJ, Tycko R (2007) Molecular alignment within beta-sheets in Aβ(14-23) fibrils: solid-state NMR experiments and theoretical predictions. *Biophys J* 92:594-602.

- Busciglio J, Gabuzda DH, Matsudaira P, Yankner BA (1993) Generation of beta-amyloid in the secretory pathway in neuronal and nonneuronal cells. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 90:2092-2096.
- Busciglio J, Lorenzo A, Yeh J, Yankner BA (1995) beta-amyloid fibrils induce tau phosphorylation and loss of microtubule binding. *Neuron* 14:879-888.
- Cacabelos R, Franco-Maside A, Alvarez XA (1991) Interleukin-1 in Alzheimer's disease and multi-infarct dementia: neuropsychological correlations. *Methods Find Exp Clin Pharmacol* 13:703-708.
- Cai XD, Golde TE, Younkin SG (1993) Release of excess amyloid beta protein from a mutant amyloid beta protein precursor. *Science* 259:514-516.
- Cantarella G, Uberti D, Carsana T, Lombardo G, Bernardini R, Memo M (2003) Neutralization of TRAIL death pathway protects human neuronal cell line from beta-amyloid toxicity. *Cell Death Differ* 10:134-141.
- Carson MJ, Bilousova TV, Puntambekar SS, Melchior B, Doose JM, Ethell IM (2007) A rose by any other name? The potential consequences of microglial heterogeneity during CNS health and disease. *Neurotherapeutics* 4:571-579.
- Carter DA, Desmarais E, Bellis M, Champion D, Clerget-Darpoux F, Brice A, Agid Y, Jaillard-Serradt A, Mallet J (1992) More missense in amyloid gene. *Nat Genet* 2:255-256.
- Chartier-Harlin MC, Crawford F, Houlden H, Warren A, Hughes D, Fidani L, Goate A, Rossor M, Roques P, Hardy J, et al. (1991) Early-onset Alzheimer's disease caused by mutations at codon 717 of the beta-amyloid precursor protein gene. *Nature* 353:844-846.
- Chong Y (1997) Effect of a carboxy-terminal fragment of the Alzheimer's amyloid precursor protein on expression of proinflammatory cytokines in rat glial cells. *Life Sci* 61:2323-2333.
- Citron M, Oltersdorf T, Haass C, McConlogue L, Hung AY, Seubert P, Vigo-Pelfrey C, Lieberburg I, Selkoe DJ (1992) Mutation of the beta-amyloid precursor protein in familial Alzheimer's disease increases beta-protein production. *Nature* 360:672-674.
- Citron M, Vigo-Pelfrey C, Teplow DB, Miller C, Schenk D, Johnston J, Winblad B, Venizelos N, Lannfelt L, Selkoe DJ (1994) Excessive production of amyloid beta-protein by peripheral cells of symptomatic and presymptomatic patients carrying the Swedish familial Alzheimer disease mutation. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 91:11993-11997.

- Clements A, Walsh DM, Williams CH, Allsop D (1993) Effects of the mutations Glu22 to Gln and Ala21 to Gly on the aggregation of a synthetic fragment of the Alzheimer's amyloid beta/A4 peptide. *Neurosci Lett* 161:17-20.
- Coull JA, Beggs S, Boudreau D, Boivin D, Tsuda M, Inoue K, Gravel C, Salter MW, De Koninck Y (2005) BDNF from microglia causes the shift in neuronal anion gradient underlying neuropathic pain. *Nature* 438:1017-1021.
- Cras P, van Harskamp F, Hendriks L, Ceuterick C, van Duijn CM, Stefanko SZ, Hofman A, Kros JM, Van Broeckhoven C, Martin JJ (1998) Presenile Alzheimer dementia characterized by amyloid angiopathy and large amyloid core type senile plaques in the APP 692Ala-->Gly mutation. *Acta Neuropathol* 96:253-260.
- Cruts M, Dermaut B, Rademakers R, Van den Broeck M, Stogbauer F, Van Broeckhoven C (2003) Novel APP mutation V715A associated with presenile Alzheimer's disease in a German family. *J Neurol* 250:1374-1375.
- Davoust N, Vuaillet C, Androdias G, Nataf S (2008) From bone marrow to microglia: barriers and avenues. *Trends Immunol* 29:227-234.
- de Groot CJ, Hupples W, Sminia T, Kraal G, Dijkstra CD (1992) Determination of the origin and nature of brain macrophages and microglial cells in mouse central nervous system, using non-radioactive in situ hybridization and immunoperoxidase techniques. *Glia* 6:301-309.
- De Jonghe C, Zehr C, Yager D, Prada CM, Younkin S, Hendriks L, Van Broeckhoven C, Eckman CB (1998) Flemish and Dutch mutations in amyloid beta precursor protein have different effects on amyloid beta secretion. *Neurobiol Dis* 5:281-286.
- De Jonghe C, Esselens C, Kumar-Singh S, Craessaerts K, Serneels S, Checler F, Annaert W, Van Broeckhoven C, De Strooper B (2001) Pathogenic APP mutations near the gamma-secretase cleavage site differentially affect Abeta secretion and APP C-terminal fragment stability. *Hum Mol Genet* 10:1665-1671.
- Delacourte A, Buee L (1997) Normal and pathological Tau proteins as factors for microtubule assembly. *Int Rev Cytol* 171:167-224.
- Dickson DW (2004) Apoptotic mechanisms in Alzheimer neurofibrillary degeneration: cause or effect? *J Clin Invest* 114:23-27.
- Eckman CB, Mehta ND, Crook R, Perez-tur J, Prihar G, Pfeiffer E, Graff-Radford N, Hinder P, Yager D, Zenk B, Refolo LM, Prada CM, Younkin SG, Hutton M, Hardy J (1997) A new pathogenic mutation in the APP gene (I716V) increases the relative proportion of A beta 42(43). *Hum Mol Genet* 6:2087-2089.

- Eglitis MA, Mezey E (1997) Hematopoietic cells differentiate into both microglia and macroglia in the brains of adult mice. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 94:4080-4085.
- Elkabes S, DiCicco-Bloom EM, Black IB (1996) Brain microglia/macrophages express neurotrophins that selectively regulate microglial proliferation and function. *J Neurosci* 16:2508-2521.
- Esch FS, Keim PS, Beattie EC, Blacher RW, Culwell AR, Oltersdorf T, McClure D, Ward PJ (1990) Cleavage of amyloid beta peptide during constitutive processing of its precursor. *Science* 248:1122-1124.
- Facchinetti F, Del Giudice E, Furegato S, Passarotto M, Leon A (2003) Cannabinoids ablate release of TNFalpha in rat microglial cells stimulated with lipopolysaccharide. *Glia* 41:161-168.
- Fiala M, Zhang L, Gan X, Sherry B, Taub D, Graves MC, Hama S, Way D, Weinand M, Witte M, Lorton D, Kuo YM, Roher AE (1998) Amyloid-beta induces chemokine secretion and monocyte migration across a human blood--brain barrier model. *Mol Med* 4:480-489.
- Galimberti D, Schoonenboom N, Scheltens P, Fenoglio C, Bouwman F, Venturelli E, Guidi I, Blankenstein MA, Bresolin N, Scarpini E (2006a) Intrathecal chemokine synthesis in mild cognitive impairment and Alzheimer disease. *Arch Neurol* 63:538-543.
- Galimberti D, Fenoglio C, Lovati C, Venturelli E, Guidi I, Corra B, Scalabrini D, Clerici F, Mariani C, Bresolin N, Scarpini E (2006b) Serum MCP-1 levels are increased in mild cognitive impairment and mild Alzheimer's disease. *Neurobiol Aging* 27:1763-1768.
- Games D, Adams D, Alessandrini R, Barbour R, Berthelette P, Blackwell C, Carr T, Clemens J, Donaldson T, Gillespie F, et al. (1995) Alzheimer-type neuropathology in transgenic mice overexpressing V717F beta-amyloid precursor protein. *Nature* 373:523-527.
- Gilman AG (1995) Nobel Lecture. G proteins and regulation of adenylyl cyclase. *Biosci Rep* 15:65-97.
- Giri R, Shen Y, Stins M, Du Yan S, Schmidt AM, Stern D, Kim KS, Zlokovic B, Kalra VK (2000) beta-amyloid-induced migration of monocytes across human brain endothelial cells involves RAGE and PECAM-1. *Am J Physiol Cell Physiol* 279:C1772-1781.
- Gitter BD, Cox LM, Rydel RE, May PC (1995) Amyloid beta peptide potentiates cytokine secretion by interleukin-1 beta-activated human astrocytoma cells. *Proc*

Natl Acad Sci U S A 92:10738-10741.

- Goate A, Chartier-Harlin MC, Mullan M, Brown J, Crawford F, Fidani L, Giuffra L, Haynes A, Irving N, James L, et al. (1991) Segregation of a missense mutation in the amyloid precursor protein gene with familial Alzheimer's disease. *Nature* 349:704-706.
- Gogarten W, Lindeman KS, Hirshman CA, Emala CW (2003) Tumor necrosis factor alpha stimulates adenylyl cyclase activity in human myometrial cells. *Biol Reprod* 68:751-757.
- Gordon S (1998) The role of the macrophage in immune regulation. *Res Immunol* 149:685-688.
- Gordon S, Taylor PR (2005) Monocyte and macrophage heterogeneity. *Nat Rev Immunol* 5:953-964.
- Grabowski TJ, Cho HS, Vonsattel JP, Rebeck GW, Greenberg SM (2001) Novel amyloid precursor protein mutation in an Iowa family with dementia and severe cerebral amyloid angiopathy. *Ann Neurol* 49:697-705.
- Grammas P, Ovasse R (2001) Inflammatory factors are elevated in brain microvessels in Alzheimer's disease. *Neurobiol Aging* 22:837-842.
- Gravina SA, Ho L, Eckman CB, Long KE, Otvos L, Jr., Younkin LH, Suzuki N, Younkin SG (1995) Amyloid beta protein (A beta) in Alzheimer's disease brain. Biochemical and immunocytochemical analysis with antibodies specific for forms ending at A beta 40 or A beta 42(43). *J Biol Chem* 270:7013-7016.
- Greenberg SM, Vonsattel JP (1997) Diagnosis of cerebral amyloid angiopathy. Sensitivity and specificity of cortical biopsy. *Stroke* 28:1418-1422.
- Haass C, Hung AY, Selkoe DJ, Teplow DB (1994) Mutations associated with a locus for familial Alzheimer's disease result in alternative processing of amyloid beta-protein precursor. *J Biol Chem* 269:17741-17748.
- Haass C, Lemere CA, Capell A, Citron M, Seubert P, Schenk D, Lannfelt L, Selkoe DJ (1995) The Swedish mutation causes early-onset Alzheimer's disease by beta-secretase cleavage within the secretory pathway. *Nat Med* 1:1291-1296.
- Halks-Miller M, Schroeder ML, Haroutunian V, Moenning U, Rossi M, Achim C, Purohit D, Mahmoudi M, Horuk R (2003) CCR1 is an early and specific marker of Alzheimer's disease. *Ann Neurol* 54:638-646.
- Hardy J, Selkoe DJ (2002) The amyloid hypothesis of Alzheimer's disease: progress and

problems on the road to therapeutics. *Science* 297:353-356.

Harper JD, Lieber CM, Lansbury PT, Jr. (1997a) Atomic force microscopic imaging of seeded fibril formation and fibril branching by the Alzheimer's disease amyloid-beta protein. *Chem Biol* 4:951-959.

Harper JD, Wong SS, Lieber CM, Lansbury PT (1997b) Observation of metastable A β amyloid protofibrils by atomic force microscopy. *Chem Biol* 4:119-125.

Harper JD, Wong SS, Lieber CM, Lansbury PT, Jr. (1999) Assembly of A β amyloid protofibrils: an in vitro model for a possible early event in Alzheimer's disease. *Biochemistry* 38:8972-8980.

Hartley DM, Walsh DM, Ye CP, Diehl T, Vasquez S, Vassilev PM, Teplow DB, Selkoe DJ (1999) Protofibrillar intermediates of amyloid beta-protein induce acute electrophysiological changes and progressive neurotoxicity in cortical neurons. *J Neurosci* 19:8876-8884.

Hendriks L, van Duijn CM, Cras P, Cruts M, Van Hul W, van Harskamp F, Warren A, McInnis MG, Antonarakis SE, Martin JJ, et al. (1992) Presenile dementia and cerebral haemorrhage linked to a mutation at codon 692 of the beta-amyloid precursor protein gene. *Nat Genet* 1:218-221.

Heneka MT, O'Banion MK (2007) Inflammatory processes in Alzheimer's disease. *J Neuroimmunol* 184:69-91.

Hoebe K, Janssen E, Beutler B (2004) The interface between innate and adaptive immunity. *Nat Immunol* 5:971-974.

Hsiao K, Chapman P, Nilsen S, Eckman C, Harigaya Y, Younkin S, Yang F, Cole G (1996) Correlative memory deficits, A β elevation, and amyloid plaques in transgenic mice. *Science* 274:99-102.

Inouye H, Fraser PE, Kirschner DA (1993) Structure of beta-crystallite assemblies formed by Alzheimer beta-amyloid protein analogues: analysis by x-ray diffraction. *Biophys J* 64:502-519.

Iqbal K, Alonso Adel C, Chen S, Chohan MO, El-Akkad E, Gong CX, Khatoon S, Li B, Liu F, Rahman A, Tanimukai H, Grundke-Iqbal I (2005) Tau pathology in Alzheimer disease and other tauopathies. *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1739:198-210.

Irizarry MC, McNamara M, Fedorchak K, Hsiao K, Hyman BT (1997) APPSw transgenic mice develop age-related A β deposits and neuropil abnormalities, but no neuronal loss in CA1. *J Neuropathol Exp Neurol* 56:965-973.

- Iwatsubo T, Odaka A, Suzuki N, Mizusawa H, Nukina N, Ihara Y (1994) Visualization of A beta 42(43) and A beta 40 in senile plaques with end-specific A beta monoclonals: evidence that an initially deposited species is A beta 42(43). *Neuron* 13:45-53.
- Janssen JC, Beck JA, Campbell TA, Dickinson A, Fox NC, Harvey RJ, Houlden H, Rossor MN, Collinge J (2003) Early onset familial Alzheimer's disease: Mutation frequency in 31 families. *Neurology* 60:235-239.
- Jarrett JT, Lansbury PT, Jr. (1993) Seeding "one-dimensional crystallization" of amyloid: a pathogenic mechanism in Alzheimer's disease and scrapie? *Cell* 73:1055-1058.
- Jellinger KA (2002) Alzheimer disease and cerebrovascular pathology: an update. *J Neural Transm* 109:813-836.
- Jin SL, Conti M (2002) Induction of the cyclic nucleotide phosphodiesterase PDE4B is essential for LPS-activated TNF-alpha responses. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 99:7628-7633.
- Joachim CL, Morris JH, Selkoe DJ (1988) Clinically diagnosed Alzheimer's disease: autopsy results in 150 cases. *Ann Neurol* 24:50-56.
- Jones CT, Morris S, Yates CM, Moffoot A, Sharpe C, Brock DJ, St Clair D (1992) Mutation in codon 713 of the beta amyloid precursor protein gene presenting with schizophrenia. *Nat Genet* 1:306-309.
- Kamino K, Orr HT, Payami H, Wijsman EM, Alonso ME, Pulst SM, Anderson L, O'Dahl S, Nemens E, White JA, et al. (1992) Linkage and mutational analysis of familial Alzheimer disease kindreds for the APP gene region. *Am J Hum Genet* 51:998-1014.
- Kayed R, Head E, Thompson JL, McIntire TM, Milton SC, Cotman CW, Glabe CG (2003) Common structure of soluble amyloid oligomers implies common mechanism of pathogenesis. *Science* 300:486-489.
- Kelley DJ, Bhattacharyya A, Lahvis GP, Yin JC, Malter J, Davidson RJ (2008) The cyclic AMP phenotype of fragile X and autism. *Neurosci Biobehav Rev* 32:1533-1543.
- Khoury JE, Luster AD (2008) Mechanisms of microglia accumulation in Alzheimer's disease: therapeutic implications. *Trends Pharmacol Sci*.
- Koistinaho M, Ort M, Cimadevilla JM, Vondrous R, Cordell B, Koistinaho J, Bures J, Higgins LS (2001) Specific spatial learning deficits become severe with age in

- beta -amyloid precursor protein transgenic mice that harbor diffuse beta - amyloid deposits but do not form plaques. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 98:14675-14680.
- Kopke E, Tung YC, Shaikh S, Alonso AC, Iqbal K, Grundke-Iqbal I (1993) Microtubule-associated protein tau. Abnormal phosphorylation of a non-paired helical filament pool in Alzheimer disease. *J Biol Chem* 268:24374-24384.
- Kreutzberg GW (1996) Microglia: a sensor for pathological events in the CNS. *Trends Neurosci* 19:312-318.
- Kumar-Singh S, Julliams A, Nuydens R, Ceuterick C, Labeur C, Serneels S, Vennekens K, Van Osta P, Geerts H, De Strooper B, Van Broeckhoven C (2002a) In vitro studies of Flemish, Dutch, and wild-type beta-amyloid provide evidence for two-staged neurotoxicity. *Neurobiol Dis* 11:330-340.
- Kumar-Singh S, Dewachter I, Moechars D, Lubke U, De Jonghe C, Ceuterick C, Checler F, Naidu A, Cordell B, Cras P, Van Broeckhoven C, Van Leuven F (2000a) Behavioral disturbances without amyloid deposits in mice overexpressing human amyloid precursor protein with Flemish (A692G) or Dutch (E693Q) mutation. *Neurobiol Dis* 7:9-22.
- Kumar-Singh S, De Jonghe C, Cruts M, Kleinert R, Wang R, Mercken M, De Strooper B, Vanderstichele H, Lofgren A, Vanderhoeven I, Backhovens H, Vanmechelen E, Kroisel PM, Van Broeckhoven C (2000b) Nonfibrillar diffuse amyloid deposition due to a gamma(42)-secretase site mutation points to an essential role for N-truncated A beta(42) in Alzheimer's disease. *Hum Mol Genet* 9:2589-2598.
- Kumar-Singh S, Cras P, Wang R, Kros JM, van Swieten J, Lubke U, Ceuterick C, Serneels S, Vennekens K, Timmermans JP, Van Marck E, Martin JJ, van Duijn CM, Van Broeckhoven C (2002b) Dense-core senile plaques in the Flemish variant of Alzheimer's disease are vasocentric. *Am J Pathol* 161:507-520.
- Kunkel SL, Spengler M, May MA, Spengler R, Larrick J, Remick D (1988) Prostaglandin E2 regulates macrophage-derived tumor necrosis factor gene expression. *J Biol Chem* 263:5380-5384.
- Kwok JB, Li QX, Hallupp M, Whyte S, Ames D, Beyreuther K, Masters CL, Schofield PR (2000) Novel Leu723Pro amyloid precursor protein mutation increases amyloid beta42(43) peptide levels and induces apoptosis. *Ann Neurol* 47:249-253.
- Lambert MP, Barlow AK, Chromy BA, Edwards C, Freed R, Liosatos M, Morgan TE, Rozovsky I, Trommer B, Viola KL, Wals P, Zhang C, Finch CE, Krafft GA, Klein WL (1998) Diffusible, nonfibrillar ligands derived from Abeta1-42 are potent central nervous system neurotoxins. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 95:6448-6453.

- Lashuel HA, Hartley DM, Petre BM, Wall JS, Simon MN, Walz T, Lansbury PT, Jr. (2003) Mixtures of wild-type and a pathogenic (E22G) form of Abeta40 in vitro accumulate protofibrils, including amyloid pores. *J Mol Biol* 332:795-808.
- Lawson LJ, Perry VH, Gordon S (1992) Turnover of resident microglia in the normal adult mouse brain. *Neuroscience* 48:405-415.
- Le Y, Gong W, Tiffany HL, Tumanov A, Nedospasov S, Shen W, Dunlop NM, Gao JL, Murphy PM, Oppenheim JJ, Wang JM (2001) Amyloid (beta)42 activates a G-protein-coupled chemoattractant receptor, FPR-like-1. *J Neurosci* 21:RC123.
- Lesne S, Koh MT, Kotilinek L, Kaye R, Glabe CG, Yang A, Gallagher M, Ashe KH (2006) A specific amyloid-beta protein assembly in the brain impairs memory. *Nature* 440:352-357.
- Liu F, Iqbal K, Grundke-Iqbal I, Gong CX (2002a) Involvement of aberrant glycosylation in phosphorylation of tau by cdk5 and GSK-3beta. *FEBS Lett* 530:209-214.
- Liu F, Zaidi T, Iqbal K, Grundke-Iqbal I, Gong CX (2002b) Aberrant glycosylation modulates phosphorylation of tau by protein kinase A and dephosphorylation of tau by protein phosphatase 2A and 5. *Neuroscience* 115:829-837.
- Lomakin A, Chung DS, Benedek GB, Kirschner DA, Teplow DB (1996) On the nucleation and growth of amyloid beta-protein fibrils: detection of nuclei and quantitation of rate constants. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 93:1125-1129.
- Luterman JD, Haroutunian V, Yemul S, Ho L, Purohit D, Aisen PS, Mohs R, Pasinetti GM (2000) Cytokine gene expression as a function of the clinical progression of Alzheimer disease dementia. *Arch Neurol* 57:1153-1160.
- Mackness GB (1964) The Immunological Basis Of Acquired Cellular Resistance. *J Exp Med* 120:105-120.
- Malinchik SB, Inouye H, Szumowski KE, Kirschner DA (1998) Structural analysis of Alzheimer's beta(1-40) amyloid: protofilament assembly of tubular fibrils. *Biophys J* 74:537-545.
- Mandelkow EM, Mandelkow E (1998) Tau in Alzheimer's disease. *Trends Cell Biol* 8:425-427.
- Mandelkow EM, Biernat J, Drewes G, Gustke N, Trinczek B, Mandelkow E (1995) Tau domains, phosphorylation, and interactions with microtubules. *Neurobiol Aging* 16:355-362; discussion 362-353.
- Mandybur TI (1986) Cerebral amyloid angiopathy: the vascular pathology and compli-

cations. *J Neuropathol Exp Neurol* 45:79-90.

- Mann DM, Iwatsubo T, Ihara Y, Cairns NJ, Lantos PL, Bogdanovic N, Lannfelt L, Winblad B, Maat-Schieman ML, Rossor MN (1996) Predominant deposition of amyloid-beta 42(43) in plaques in cases of Alzheimer's disease and hereditary cerebral hemorrhage associated with mutations in the amyloid precursor protein gene. *Am J Pathol* 148:1257-1266.
- Maragakis NJ, Rothstein JD (2006) Mechanisms of Disease: astrocytes in neurodegenerative disease. *Nat Clin Pract Neurol* 2:679-689.
- Marin-Teva JL, Dusart I, Colin C, Gervais A, van Rooijen N, Mallat M (2004) Microglia promote the death of developing Purkinje cells. *Neuron* 41:535-547.
- Martinez M, Hernandez AI, Hernanz A (2001) Increased cAMP immunostaining in cerebral vessels in Alzheimer's disease. *Brain Res* 922:148-152.
- Masliah E, Sisk A, Mallory M, Mucke L, Schenk D, Games D (1996) Comparison of neurodegenerative pathology in transgenic mice overexpressing V717F beta-amyloid precursor protein and Alzheimer's disease. *J Neurosci* 16:5795-5811.
- Maslow K (2008) 2008 Alzheimer's disease facts and figures. *Alzheimers Dement* 4:110-133.
- Matulef K, Zagotta WN (2003) Cyclic nucleotide-gated ion channels. *Annu Rev Cell Dev Biol* 19:23-44.
- McGeer PL, Itagaki S, Tago H, McGeer EG (1987) Reactive microglia in patients with senile dementia of the Alzheimer type are positive for the histocompatibility glycoprotein HLA-DR. *Neurosci Lett* 79:195-200.
- Mehlhorn G, Hollborn M, Schliebs R (2000) Induction of cytokines in glial cells surrounding cortical beta-amyloid plaques in transgenic Tg2576 mice with Alzheimer pathology. *Int J Dev Neurosci* 18:423-431.
- Mildner A, Schmidt H, Nitsche M, Merkler D, Hanisch UK, Mack M, Heikenwalder M, Bruck W, Priller J, Prinz M (2007) Microglia in the adult brain arise from Ly-6ChiCCR2+ monocytes only under defined host conditions. *Nat Neurosci* 10:1544-1553.
- Mori E, Hirono N, Yamashita H, Imamura T, Ikejiri Y, Ikeda M, Kitagaki H, Shimomura T, Yoneda Y (1997) Premorbid brain size as a determinant of reserve capacity against intellectual decline in Alzheimer's disease. *Am J Psychiatry* 154:18-24.

- Mott RT, Hulette CM (2005) Neuropathology of Alzheimer's disease. Neuroimaging Clin N Am 15:755-765, ix.
- Mullan M, Crawford F, Axelman K, Houlden H, Lilius L, Winblad B, Lannfelt L (1992a) A pathogenic mutation for probable Alzheimer's disease in the APP gene at the N-terminus of beta-amyloid. Nat Genet 1:345-347.
- Mullan M, Houlden H, Windelspecht M, Fidani L, Lombardi C, Diaz P, Rossor M, Crook R, Hardy J, Duff K, et al. (1992b) A locus for familial early-onset Alzheimer's disease on the long arm of chromosome 14, proximal to the alpha 1-antichymotrypsin gene. Nat Genet 2:340-342.
- Murakami K, Irie K, Morimoto A, Ohigashi H, Shindo M, Nagao M, Shimizu T, Shirasawa T (2003) Neurotoxicity and physicochemical properties of Abeta mutant peptides from cerebral amyloid angiopathy: implication for the pathogenesis of cerebral amyloid angiopathy and Alzheimer's disease. J Biol Chem 278:46179-46187.
- Murrell J, Farlow M, Ghetti B, Benson MD (1991) A mutation in the amyloid precursor protein associated with hereditary Alzheimer's disease. Science 254:97-99.
- Murrell JR, Hake AM, Quaid KA, Farlow MR, Ghetti B (2000) Early-onset Alzheimer disease caused by a new mutation (V717L) in the amyloid precursor protein gene. Arch Neurol 57:885-887.
- Nilsberth C, Westlind-Danielsson A, Eckman CB, Condron MM, Axelman K, Forsell C, Sten C, Luthman J, Teplow DB, Younkin SG, Naslund J, Lannfelt L (2001) The 'Arctic' APP mutation (E693G) causes Alzheimer's disease by enhanced Abeta protofibril formation. Nat Neurosci 4:887-893.
- Nimmerjahn A, Kirchhoff F, Helmchen F (2005) Resting microglial cells are highly dynamic surveillants of brain parenchyma in vivo. Science 308:1314-1318.
- Nybo M, Svehag SE, Holm Nielsen E (1999) An ultrastructural study of amyloid intermediates in A beta1-42 fibrillogenesis. Scand J Immunol 49:219-223.
- Oda T, Wals P, Osterburg HH, Johnson SA, Pasinetti GM, Morgan TE, Rozovsky I, Stine WB, Snyder SW, Holzman TF, et al. (1995) Clusterin (apoJ) alters the aggregation of amyloid beta-peptide (A beta 1-42) and forms slowly sedimenting A beta complexes that cause oxidative stress. Exp Neurol 136:22-31.
- Paivio A, Jarvet J, Graslund A, Lannfelt L, Westlind-Danielsson A (2004) Unique physicochemical profile of beta-amyloid peptide variant Abeta1-40E22G protofibrils: conceivable neuropathogen in arctic mutant carriers. J Mol Biol 339:145-159.

- Pasalar P, Najmabadi H, Noorian AR, Moghimi B, Jannati A, Soltanzadeh A, Krefft T, Crook R, Hardy J (2002) An Iranian family with Alzheimer's disease caused by a novel APP mutation (Thr714Ala). *Neurology* 58:1574-1575.
- Pei JJ, Gong CX, An WL, Winblad B, Cowburn RF, Grundke-Iqbal I, Iqbal K (2003) Okadaic-acid-induced inhibition of protein phosphatase 2A produces activation of mitogen-activated protein kinases ERK1/2, MEK1/2, and p70 S6, similar to that in Alzheimer's disease. *Am J Pathol* 163:845-858.
- Pezzini A, Padovani A (2008) Cerebral amyloid angiopathy-related hemorrhages. *Neurol Sci* 29 Suppl 2:S260-263.
- Pfeifer LA, White LR, Ross GW, Petrovitch H, Launer LJ (2002) Cerebral amyloid angiopathy and cognitive function: the HAAS autopsy study. *Neurology* 58:1629-1634.
- Pike CJ, Walencewicz AJ, Glabe CG, Cotman CW (1991) In vitro aging of beta-amyloid protein causes peptide aggregation and neurotoxicity. *Brain Res* 563:311-314.
- Pike CJ, Burdick D, Walencewicz AJ, Glabe CG, Cotman CW (1993) Neurodegeneration induced by beta-amyloid peptides in vitro: the role of peptide assembly state. *J Neurosci* 13:1676-1687.
- Priller J, Flugel A, Wehner T, Boentert M, Haas CA, Prinz M, Fernandez-Klett F, Prass K, Bechmann I, de Boer BA, Frotscher M, Kreutzberg GW, Persons DA, Dirnagl U (2001) Targeting gene-modified hematopoietic cells to the central nervous system: use of green fluorescent protein uncovers microglial engraftment. *Nat Med* 7:1356-1361.
- Raivich G (2005) Like cops on the beat: the active role of resting microglia. *Trends Neurosci* 28:571-573.
- Ravaglia G, Forti P, Maioli F, Chiappelli M, Montesi F, Tumini E, Mariani E, Licastro F, Patterson C (2007) Blood inflammatory markers and risk of dementia: The Conselice Study of Brain Aging. *Neurobiol Aging* 28:1810-1820.
- Rempel H, Kusdra L, Pulliam L (2001) Interleukin-1beta up-regulates expression of neurofilament light in human neuronal cells. *J Neurochem* 78:640-645.
- Revesz T, Ghiso J, Lashley T, Plant G, Rostagno A, Frangione B, Holton JL (2003) Cerebral amyloid angiopathies: a pathologic, biochemical, and genetic view. *J Neuropathol Exp Neurol* 62:885-898.
- Reya T, Morrison SJ, Clarke MF, Weissman IL (2001) Stem cells, cancer, and cancer stem cells. *Nature* 414:105-111.

- Roher AE, Ball MJ, Bhave SV, Wakade AR (1991) Beta-amyloid from Alzheimer disease brains inhibits sprouting and survival of sympathetic neurons. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 174:572-579.
- Rojo LE, Fernandez JA, Maccioni AA, Jimenez JM, Maccioni RB (2008) Neuroinflammation: implications for the pathogenesis and molecular diagnosis of Alzheimer's disease. *Arch Med Res* 39:1-16.
- Roks G, Van Harskamp F, De Koning I, Cruts M, De Jonghe C, Kumar-Singh S, Tibben A, Tanghe H, Niermeijer MF, Hofman A, Van Swieten JC, Van Broeckhoven C, Van Duijn CM (2000) Presentation of amyloidosis in carriers of the codon 692 mutation in the amyloid precursor protein gene (APP692). *Brain* 123 (Pt 10):2130-2140.
- Roumier A, Bechade C, Poncer JC, Smalla KH, Tomasello E, Vivier E, Gundelfinger ED, Triller A, Bessis A (2004) Impaired synaptic function in the microglial KARAP/DAP12-deficient mouse. *J Neurosci* 24:11421-11428.
- Ruben GC, Iqbal K, Wisniewski HM, Johnson JE, Jr., Grundke-Iqbal I (1993) Alzheimer neurofibrillary tangles contain 2.1 nm filaments structurally identical to the microtubule-associated protein tau: a high-resolution transmission electron microscope study of tangles and senile plaque core amyloid. *Brain Res* 602:164-179.
- Ruben GC, Iqbal K, Grundke-Iqbal I, Wisniewski HM, Ciardelli TL, Johnson JE, Jr. (1991) The microtubule-associated protein tau forms a triple-stranded left-hand helical polymer. *J Biol Chem* 266:22019-22027.
- Schade FU, Schudt C (1993) The specific type III and IV phosphodiesterase inhibitor zardaverine suppresses formation of tumor necrosis factor by macrophages. *Eur J Pharmacol* 230:9-14.
- Scheuner D, Eckman C, Jensen M, Song X, Citron M, Suzuki N, Bird TD, Hardy J, Hutton M, Kukull W, Larson E, Levy-Lahad E, Viitanen M, Peskind E, Poorkaj P, Schellenberg G, Tanzi R, Wasco W, Lannfelt L, Selkoe D, Younkin S (1996) Secreted amyloid beta-protein similar to that in the senile plaques of Alzheimer's disease is increased in vivo by the presenilin 1 and 2 and APP mutations linked to familial Alzheimer's disease. *Nat Med* 2:864-870.
- Schweers O, Mandelkow EM, Biernat J, Mandelkow E (1995) Oxidation of cysteine-322 in the repeat domain of microtubule-associated protein tau controls the in vitro assembly of paired helical filaments. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 92:8463-8467.
- Schwende H, Fitzke E, Ambs P, Dieter P (1996) Differences in the state of differentia-

- tion of THP-1 cells induced by phorbol ester and 1,25-dihydroxyvitamin D3. *J Leukoc Biol* 59:555-561.
- Selkoe DJ (2001a) Alzheimer's disease results from the cerebral accumulation and cytotoxicity of amyloid beta-protein. *J Alzheimers Dis* 3:75-80.
- Selkoe DJ (2001b) Alzheimer's disease: genes, proteins, and therapy. *Physiol Rev* 81:741-766.
- Selkoe DJ (2001c) Presenilin, Notch, and the genesis and treatment of Alzheimer's disease. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 98:11039-11041.
- Selkoe DJ (2004) Cell biology of protein misfolding: the examples of Alzheimer's and Parkinson's diseases. *Nat Cell Biol* 6:1054-1061.
- Serbina NV, Jia T, Hohl TM, Pamer EG (2008) Monocyte-mediated defense against microbial pathogens. *Annu Rev Immunol* 26:421-452.
- Serpell LC, Blake CC, Fraser PE (2000) Molecular structure of a fibrillar Alzheimer's A beta fragment. *Biochemistry* 39:13269-13275.
- Seta N, Kuwana M (2007) Human circulating monocytes as multipotential progenitors. *Keio J Med* 56:41-47.
- Seubert P, Vigo-Pelfrey C, Esch F, Lee M, Dovey H, Davis D, Sinha S, Schlossmacher M, Whaley J, Swindlehurst C, et al. (1992) Isolation and quantification of soluble Alzheimer's beta-peptide from biological fluids. *Nature* 359:325-327.
- Simard AR, Rivest S (2004) Bone marrow stem cells have the ability to populate the entire central nervous system into fully differentiated parenchymal microglia. *Faseb J* 18:998-1000.
- Simard AR, Soulet D, Gowing G, Julien JP, Rivest S (2006) Bone marrow-derived microglia play a critical role in restricting senile plaque formation in Alzheimer's disease. *Neuron* 49:489-502.
- Sinha B, Semmler J, Eisenhut T, Eigler A, Endres S (1995) Enhanced tumor necrosis factor suppression and cyclic adenosine monophosphate accumulation by combination of phosphodiesterase inhibitors and prostanoids. *Eur J Immunol* 25:147-153.
- Sisodia SS, Koo EH, Beyreuther K, Unterbeck A, Price DL (1990) Evidence that beta-amyloid protein in Alzheimer's disease is not derived by normal processing. *Science* 248:492-495.

- Soto C, Castano EM, Frangione B, Inestrosa NC (1995) The alpha-helical to beta-strand transition in the amino-terminal fragment of the amyloid beta-peptide modulates amyloid formation. *J Biol Chem* 270:3063-3067.
- Spengler RN, Spengler ML, Lincoln P, Remick DG, Strieter RM, Kunkel SL (1989) Dynamics of dibutyryl cyclic AMP- and prostaglandin E2-mediated suppression of lipopolysaccharide-induced tumor necrosis factor alpha gene expression. *Infect Immun* 57:2837-2841.
- Spires TL, Hyman BT (2004) Neuronal structure is altered by amyloid plaques. *Rev Neurosci* 15:267-278.
- St George-Hyslop PH (2000) Piecing together Alzheimer's. *Sci Am* 283:76-83.
- Stine WB, Jr., Dahlgren KN, Krafft GA, LaDu MJ (2003) In vitro characterization of conditions for amyloid-beta peptide oligomerization and fibrillogenesis. *J Biol Chem* 278:11612-11622.
- Suo Z, Tan J, Placzek A, Crawford F, Fang C, Mullan M (1998) Alzheimer's beta-amyloid peptides induce inflammatory cascade in human vascular cells: the roles of cytokines and CD40. *Brain Res* 807:110-117.
- Suzuki N, Cheung TT, Cai XD, Odaka A, Otvos L, Jr., Eckman C, Golde TE, Younkin SG (1994) An increased percentage of long amyloid beta protein secreted by familial amyloid beta protein precursor (beta APP717) mutants. *Science* 264:1336-1340.
- Tarkowski E, Andreasen N, Tarkowski A, Blennow K (2003) Intrathecal inflammation precedes development of Alzheimer's disease. *J Neurol Neurosurg Psychiatry* 74:1200-1205.
- Teplov DB (1998) Structural and kinetic features of amyloid beta-protein fibrillogenesis. *Amyloid* 5:121-142.
- Terreni L, Fogliarino S, Franceschi, Forloni G (2002) Novel pathogenic mutation in an Italian patient with familial Alzheimer's disease detected in APP gene. *Neurobiology of Aging* 23:1.
- Terry RD, Hansen LA, DeTeresa R, Davies P, Tobias H, Katzman R (1987) Senile dementia of the Alzheimer type without neocortical neurofibrillary tangles. *J Neuropathol Exp Neurol* 46:262-268.
- Thal DR, Griffin WS, de Vos RA, Ghebremedhin E (2008) Cerebral amyloid angiopathy and its relationship to Alzheimer's disease. *Acta Neuropathol* 115:599-609.

- Trojanowski JQ, Lee VM (1995) Phosphorylation of paired helical filament tau in Alzheimer's disease neurofibrillary lesions: focusing on phosphatases. *Faseb J* 9:1570-1576.
- Uberti D, Cantarella G, Facchetti F, Cafici A, Grasso G, Bernardini R, Memo M (2004) TRAIL is expressed in the brain cells of Alzheimer's disease patients. *Neuroreport* 15:579-581.
- Van Broeckhoven C, Haan J, Bakker E, Hardy JA, Van Hul W, Wehnert A, Vegter-Van der Vlis M, Roos RA (1990) Amyloid beta protein precursor gene and hereditary cerebral hemorrhage with amyloidosis (Dutch). *Science* 248:1120-1122.
- Van Furth R, Diesselhoff-den Dulk MC, Mattie H (1973) Quantitative study on the production and kinetics of mononuclear phagocytes during an acute inflammatory reaction. *J Exp Med* 138:1314-1330.
- Van Nostrand WE, Melchor JP, Cho HS, Greenberg SM, Rebeck GW (2001) Pathogenic effects of D23N Iowa mutant amyloid beta -protein. *J Biol Chem* 276:32860-32866.
- Vigo-Pelfrey C, Seubert P, Barbour R, Blomquist C, Lee M, Lee D, Coria F, Chang L, Miller B, Lieberburg I, et al. (1995) Elevation of microtubule-associated protein tau in the cerebrospinal fluid of patients with Alzheimer's disease. *Neurology* 45:788-793.
- Vinters HV (1987) Cerebral amyloid angiopathy. A critical review. *Stroke* 18:311-324.
- Vinters HV, Gilbert JJ (1983) Cerebral amyloid angiopathy: incidence and complications in the aging brain. II. The distribution of amyloid vascular changes. *Stroke* 14:924-928.
- Vinters HV, Wang ZZ, Secor DL (1996) Brain parenchymal and microvascular amyloid in Alzheimer's disease. *Brain Pathol* 6:179-195.
- Volkman A, Gowans JL (1965a) The Production Of Macrophages In The Rat. *Br J Exp Pathol* 46:50-61.
- Volkman A, Gowans JL (1965b) The Origin Of Macrophages From Bone Marrow In The Rat. *Br J Exp Pathol* 46:62-70.
- von Bergen M, Friedhoff P, Biernat J, Heberle J, Mandelkow EM, Mandelkow E (2000) Assembly of tau protein into Alzheimer paired helical filaments depends on a local sequence motif ((306)VQIVYK(311)) forming beta structure. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 97:5129-5134.

- Vonsattel JP, Myers RH, Hedley-Whyte ET, Ropper AH, Bird ED, Richardson EP, Jr. (1991) Cerebral amyloid angiopathy without and with cerebral hemorrhages: a comparative histological study. *Ann Neurol* 30:637-649.
- Wakutani Y, Watanabe K, Adachi Y, Wada-Isoe K, Urakami K, Ninomiya H, Saido TC, Hashimoto T, Iwatsubo T, Nakashima K (2004) Novel amyloid precursor protein gene missense mutation (D678N) in probable familial Alzheimer's disease. *J Neurol Neurosurg Psychiatry* 75:1039-1042.
- Walsh DM, Selkoe DJ (2004) Deciphering the molecular basis of memory failure in Alzheimer's disease. *Neuron* 44:181-193.
- Walsh DM, Lomakin A, Benedek GB, Condron MM, Teplow DB (1997) Amyloid beta-protein fibrillogenesis. Detection of a protofibrillar intermediate. *J Biol Chem* 272:22364-22372.
- Walsh DM, Hartley DM, Condron MM, Selkoe DJ, Teplow DB (2001) In vitro studies of amyloid beta-protein fibril assembly and toxicity provide clues to the aetiology of Flemish variant (Ala692-->Gly) Alzheimer's disease. *Biochem J* 355:869-877.
- Walsh DM, Klyubin I, Fadeeva JV, Cullen WK, Anwyl R, Wolfe MS, Rowan MJ, Selkoe DJ (2002) Naturally secreted oligomers of amyloid beta protein potently inhibit hippocampal long-term potentiation in vivo. *Nature* 416:535-539.
- Walsh DM, Hartley DM, Kusumoto Y, Fezoui Y, Condron MM, Lomakin A, Benedek GB, Selkoe DJ, Teplow DB (1999) Amyloid beta-protein fibrillogenesis. Structure and biological activity of protofibrillar intermediates. *J Biol Chem* 274:25945-25952.
- Wang J, Dickson DW, Trojanowski JQ, Lee VM (1999) The levels of soluble versus insoluble brain A β distinguish Alzheimer's disease from normal and pathologic aging. *Exp Neurol* 158:328-337.
- Wang JZ, Grundke-Iqbal I, Iqbal K (1996a) Glycosylation of microtubule-associated protein tau: an abnormal posttranslational modification in Alzheimer's disease. *Nat Med* 2:871-875.
- Wang JZ, Grundke-Iqbal I, Iqbal K (1996b) Restoration of biological activity of Alzheimer abnormally phosphorylated tau by dephosphorylation with protein phosphatase-2A, -2B and -1. *Brain Res Mol Brain Res* 38:200-208.
- Wang JZ, Gong CX, Zaidi T, Grundke-Iqbal I, Iqbal K (1995) Dephosphorylation of Alzheimer paired helical filaments by protein phosphatase-2A and -2B. *J Biol Chem* 270:4854-4860.

- Weidemann A, König G, Bunke D, Fischer P, Salbaum JM, Masters CL, Beyreuther K (1989) Identification, biogenesis, and localization of precursors of Alzheimer's disease A4 amyloid protein. *Cell* 57:115-126.
- Westerman MA, Cooper-Blacketer D, Mariash A, Kotilinek L, Kawarabayashi T, Younkin LH, Carlson GA, Younkin SG, Ashe KH (2002) The relationship between Aβ and memory in the Tg2576 mouse model of Alzheimer's disease. *J Neurosci* 22:1858-1867.
- Whalen BM, Selkoe DJ, Hartley DM (2005) Small non-fibrillar assemblies of amyloid beta-protein bearing the Arctic mutation induce rapid neuritic degeneration. *Neurobiol Dis* 20:254-266.
- Wisniewski T, Ghiso J, Frangione B (1991) Peptides homologous to the amyloid protein of Alzheimer's disease containing a glutamine for glutamic acid substitution have accelerated amyloid fibril formation. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 179:1247-1254.
- Xia MQ, Hyman BT (1999) Chemokines/chemokine receptors in the central nervous system and Alzheimer's disease. *J Neurovirol* 5:32-41.
- Yan SD, Chen X, Fu J, Chen M, Zhu H, Roher A, Slattery T, Zhao L, Nagashima M, Morser J, Migheli A, Nawroth P, Stern D, Schmidt AM (1996) RAGE and amyloid-beta peptide neurotoxicity in Alzheimer's disease. *Nature* 382:685-691.
- Zekanowski C, Styczynska M, Peplonska B, Gabryelewicz T, Religa D, Ilkowski J, Kijanowska-Haladyna B, Kotapka-Minc S, Mikkelsen S, Pfeffer A, Barczak A, Luczywek E, Wasiak B, Chodakowska-Zebrowska M, Gustaw K, Laczkowski J, Sobow T, Kuznicki J, Barcikowska M (2003) Mutations in presenilin 1, presenilin 2 and amyloid precursor protein genes in patients with early-onset Alzheimer's disease in Poland. *Exp Neurol* 184:991-996.

2 METHODS

2.1 Cell Culture

2.1.1 THP-1 Monocytes

THP-1 monocytes were purchased from ATCC (Manassas, VA). Cells were stored in 1 ml aliquots in liquid nitrogen until needed for culture. Cells were cultured in growth medium, which is RPMI 1640 containing 2mM L-glutamine and 1.5 g/L sodium bicarbonate (Hyclone, Logan, UT), supplemented with 10% Fetal Bovine Serum (FBS, Hyclone), 50 U/ml penicillin, 50 µg/ml streptomycin (Hyclone) and 50 µM β-mercaptoethanol (Fisher, Pittsburg, PA) at 37°C with 5% CO₂. During culturing, cells were diluted 1:1 in fresh growth medium on Monday and Wednesday. On Friday cells were centrifuged at 0.5 x g for 10 minutes. Pellet was resuspended in growth medium for a final cell dilution of 3:7. For experiments, cells were removed from culture flask and centrifuged at 0.5 x g for 10 minutes. The pellet was resuspended in assay medium (same as growth but containing only 2% FBS) so that the resulting cell concentration was near 7×10^5 cells/ml as counted on a hemocytometer.

THP-1 cells are a cultured human peripheral blood monocytes derived from a leukemia patient (Tsuchiya et al., 1980). The cells are non-adherent with a rounded mor-

phology. THP-1 cells have previously been used as a model of cell differentiation (Tsuchiya et al., 1982; Auwerx, 1991).

2.1.2 Human Aortic Vascular Smooth Muscle Cells

Human Aortic Vascular Smooth Muscle Cells (HA-VSMC) were purchased from ATCC. Cells were stored in 1 ml aliquots in liquid nitrogen until needed for culture. Cells were cultured in growth medium, which is Ham's F12K containing 2 mM L-glutamine and 1.5 g/L sodium bicarbonate (Hyclone) and supplemented with 10mM HEPES (Fisher), 10 mM 2-[Tris(hydroxymethyl)methylamino]-1-ethanesulfonic acid (TES, Acros, Morris Plains, NJ), 0.05 mg/ml ascorbic acid (Fisher), 0.03 mg/ml endothelial cell growth supplement (ECGS, BD Biosciences, San Jose, CA), 0.1 mg/ml insulin (Fisher), 0.01 mg/ml transferrin (Fisher), 10 ng/ml selenium (Fisher) and 10% FBS at 37°C with 5% CO₂. During culturing, the old growth medium was removed from the flask and replaced with fresh growth medium on Monday, Wednesday and Friday. Once cells achieved confluence on the bottom of the flask they were passaged as follows. Cells were removed from the flask by exposure to 1 ml of 0.25% trypsin-EDTA (Hyclone) for seven minutes. Trypsin activity was stopped with 4 ml of growth medium and the combined 5 ml containing the cells was collected. The cells were spun at 0.5 x g for 10 minutes. The pellet was resuspended in 10 ml of fresh growth medium and 5 ml was added to a fresh flask containing 5 ml of fresh growth medium. For experiments, cells were removed from the flask and centrifuged as previously described. The pellet was then resuspended to 1 x 10⁵ cells/ml in growth medium. Cells were plated into a

sterile 48-well plate and incubated 48 hours to allow for cell adherence before further experimentation was performed. Once adherence was achieved, growth medium was removed from wells and replaced with assay medium which is Ham's F12K containing 2mM L-glutamine and 1.5 g/L sodium bicarbonate (Hyclone) supplemented with 10 mM Hepes, 10 mM TES and 0.05 mg/ml ascorbic acid.

2.1.3 PC12 Cells

PC12 cells were purchased from ATCC. Cells were stored in 1 ml aliquots in liquid nitrogen until needed for culture. Cells were cultured in RPMI 1640 containing 2 mM L-glutamine and 1.5 g/L sodium bicarbonate supplemented with 5% FBS, 10% heat-inactivated horse serum, 50 U/ml penicillin and 50 µg/ml streptomycin at 37°C with 5% CO₂. During culturing, 10 ml of cells were seeded into a T-75 culture flask at a concentration of 1×10^5 cells/ml. Growth medium was replaced every two days until cells were either confluent or needed for an experiment. Upon achieving confluence, 2 ml of cells were removed from the flask by agitation and then seeded in a new flask and diluted to 10 ml total volume with growth medium. For experiments, cells were removed from flask and centrifuged at 0.5 x g. The pellet was resuspended in growth medium to 3×10^5 cells/ml and plated into wells of a sterile 48-well culture plate. The plate was incubated at 37°C for 72 hours to allow the cells to adhere before further experimentation was conducted.

2.2 Preparation of Aβ peptides

2.2.1 General A β preparation

A β (1-40) and A β (1-42) were purchased from rPeptide (Bogarth, GA) as a lyophilized powder. Peptides were reconstituted in 100% hexafluoroisopropanol (HFIP, Sigma, St. Louis, MO) and incubated at room temperature for 1 hour to dissociate any pre-formed aggregates (Wood et al., 1996; Zagorski et al., 1999). Following incubation, the peptides were aliquotted into sterile microcentrifuge tubes and dried in a vacuum centrifuge before being stored at -20°C. Before using in the cells, peptides were resuspended to 50 μ M, 100 μ M or 1 mM in sterile water. Reconstituted peptides were stored at 4°C, 25°C or 37°C as indicated in the experiments. A β (1-42) L34P was received as a gift from Ron Wetzel (University of Pittsburgh). It was treated in the same way as the commercially available A β samples as described above.

2.2.2 A β -derived diffusible ligands

A β -derived diffusible ligands (ADDLs) were prepared from lyophilized A β (1-42) as previously described (Stine et al., 2003). One vial containing 0.25 mg of peptide was resuspended to 5 mM with 11 μ L of dimethyl sulfoxide (DMSO, Sigma) and then diluted to 100 μ M with 543 μ L of ice cold Ham's F12 medium with phenol red (Hyclone). The diluted peptide was incubated for 24 hours at 4°C before being centrifuged for 10 minutes at 14,000 x g. The supernatant, which contained the ADDLs, was collected and used for experiments.

2.3 Cell Adherence Assays

2.3.1 Direct Counting

THP-1 cells were centrifuged and resuspended in assay medium as described above and then 204 μL was plated into wells of a sterile 48-well tissue culture plate. To the wells, ultrapure bacterial LPS (*Escherichia coli* K12), synthetic bacterial lipoprotein tripalmitoyl cysteinyl seryl tetralysine (Pam₃CSK₄) (InvivoGen, San Diego, CA), phorbol 12-myristate 13-acetate (PMA, Sigma), or A β were used to induce adherence in the cells. Cells were exposed to the effectors at 37°C at the concentrations and incubation times indicated in the experiments. After the incubation time, the medium, which contained non-adherent cells, was collected off the wells. The wells were washed with 200 μL of phosphate buffered saline (PBS, Hyclone) and the wash was collected. Cells that remained adherent were treated with 100 μL of trypsin and incubated at 37°C for 7 minutes. Trypsin activity was stopped with the addition of 400 μL of THP-1 growth medium and the adherent cells were collected. Cells in the medium, wash and adherent populations were counted under a microscope on a standard hemocytometer and corrected to total cells present. The percent adherence was determined by dividing the number of adherent cells by the total number of cells plated at the beginning of the experiment (Crouse et al., 2009). Using only the adherent cell counts in the final percent adherence calculation did not significantly alter the results of the experiments (Fig. 2.1).

2.3.2 Calcein Fluorescence

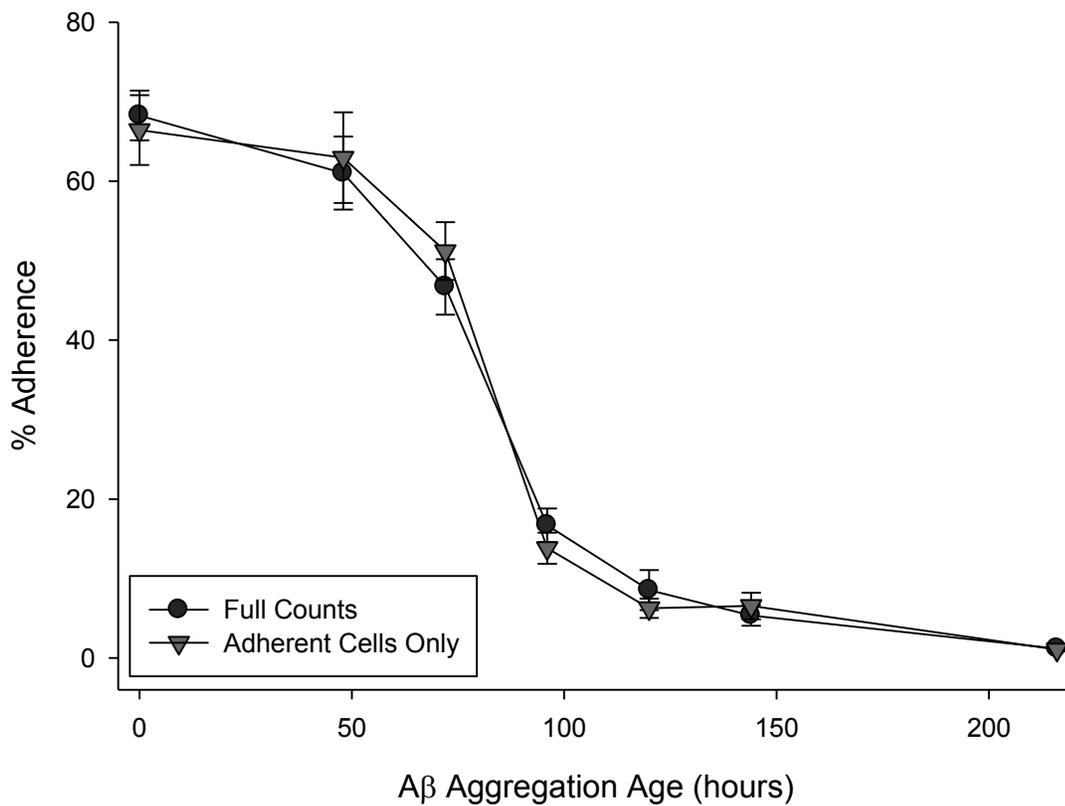


Fig. 2.1 Counting adherent cells only does not significantly modify the results.

THP-1 cells were treated with 15 μ M A β (1-42) for 6 hours. Following the incubation, non-adherent and adherent cells were collected and counted as described in the Methods. Percent adherence was determined using the adherent cells as a percentage of all of the counted cells (circles) or as a percentage of the plated cells (inverted triangles). Error bars are standard error for n = 19 (0 hours), 17 (48 hours), 4 (72 hours), 5 (96 hours), 7 (120 hours), 3 (144 hours) and 7 (216 hours).

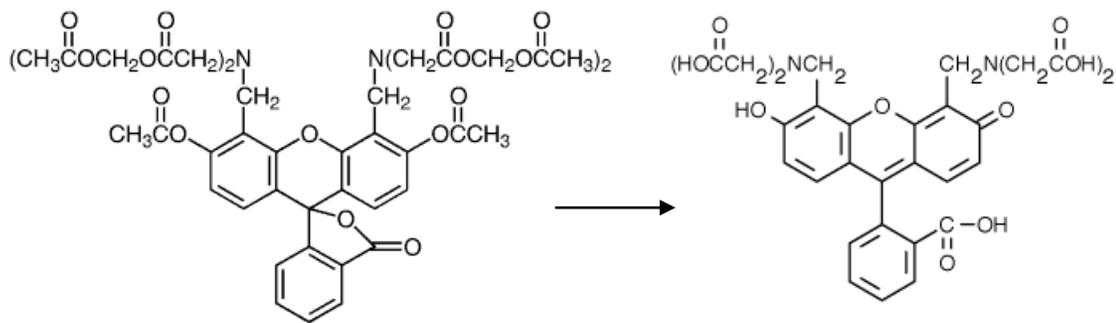


Fig. 2.2 Esterase activity in live cells converts calcein AM to fluorescent calcein
The methyl ester groups are cleaved off of calcein AM by esterase activity in living cells to produce calcein which undergoes >500-fold fluorescence increase.

Calcein AM is a non-fluorescent compound which can be taken up by living cells. Once internalized, esterase activity cleaves the methyl ester groups from the calcein rendering the compound fluorescent at 504 nm excitation and 523 nm emission (Fig. 2.2) (Papadopoulos et al., 1994).

For six hour adherence assays, THP-1 cells were incubated with 10 μ M calcein AM for 30 minutes at 37°C prior to preparation in assay medium. The cells were plated and treated with 10 ng/ml PMA as described above. At the end of the incubation, the medium was removed and the adherent cells in the well were washed with PBS and the fluorescence was read on the Perkin Elmer Victor using the fluorescein filter.

For 24 hour adherence experiments, the cells were prepared in assay medium and treated with PMA as described above and incubated for 24 hours. At the end of the treatment, the medium was removed and the adherent cells were washed with PBS. The adherent cells were incubated with 10 μ M calcein AM for 30 minutes at 37°C. The fluorescence was read on the Perkin Elmer Victor using the fluorescein filter.

2.4 Inhibitor Studies

2.4.1 FPRL1 and NF- κ B Pathways

THP-1 cells were prepared in assay medium as described above and plated into a 48-well plate. Cells were pretreated for 15 minutes with 30 μ M of FPRL1 antagonist

Trp-Arg-Trp-Trp-Trp-TrpCO-NH₂ (WRW₄) peptide (Bae et al., 2004) (Tocris, Ellisville, MO) or 1 hour with ammonium pyrrolidinecarbodithiolate (PDTC, Sigma) before the addition of 10 ng/ml PMA or 15 μ M A β (1-42). The samples were incubated for 6 hours at 37°C before being analyzed for adherence as described above.

2.4.2 Toll-like receptors

THP-1 cells were added to a 48-well cell culture plate and pre-treated with 10 μ g/ml TLR antibodies or IgG isotype control for 1 h at 37°C in 5% CO₂. Antibodies and isotype controls used were functional grade anti-human TLR2 (clone T2.5) or TLR4 (clone HTA125) antibodies, mouse IgG1 κ isotype controls from eBioscience (San Diego, CA, USA). Following the 1 h incubation, A β (1-42) was applied in the continuing presence of neutralizing antibodies and the cells were further incubated for 6 h in the same conditions. TNF α from cell supernatants was determined as described below.

2.5 Determination of TNF α Levels

A sandwich enzyme linked immunosorbent assay (ELISA) was performed to measure the levels of secreted TNF α as previously described (Udan et al., 2007). Wells of a 96-well plate were coated with 100 μ L of 4 μ g/ml monoclonal anti-human TNF α /TNFSF1A capture antibody (R&D Systems, Minneapolis, MN) and incubated at room temperature overnight. Following the incubation period, the wells were washed three times with PBS containing 0.05% Tween 20 and then blocked for 1 hour at room tem-

perature with 300 μL of PBS containing 1% BSA, 5% sucrose and 0.05% NaN_3 . After washing three times as described, 50 μL of 20 mM Tris containing 150 mM NaCl, 0.1% BSA and 0.05% Tween 20 was added to wells followed by 50 μL of $\text{TNF}\alpha$ standards or cellular samples. The plate was incubated at room temperature for 2 hours after which it was washed three times as before. Next, 100 μL of biotinylated polyclonal anti-human $\text{TNF}\alpha/\text{TNFSF1A}$ detection antibody (R&D Systems) in 20 mM Tris with 150 mM NaCl and 0.1% BSA was added for two hours at room temperature. Following the incubation, the wells were washed three times. The wells were treated with 100 μL of streptavidin-horseradish peroxidase (R&D Systems) diluted 200 times in PBS with 1% BSA for 20 minutes at room temperature. The wells were washed three times followed by the addition of 100 μL of a 1:1 mixture of 3,3',5,5'-tetramethylbenzidine and hydrogen peroxide (KPL, Gaithersburg, MD) for 30 minutes. The enzymatic reaction was stopped with the addition of 50 μL of 1 M H_2SO_4 . The optical density of each sample was analyzed using a SpectraMax 340 absorbance plate reader at 450 nm with a reference reading at 540 nm. The concentration of $\text{TNF}\alpha$ in each sample was calculated from the $\text{TNF}\alpha$ standard curve which ranged from 15 – 2000 pg/ml.

2.6 Characterization of adherent cells

2.6.1 Cell Proliferation

THP-1 cells were prepared in assay medium as described above. Cells were plated into wells of a sterile 48-well plate with three wells for each condition. Cells were

treated with either 10 ng/ml PMA or 15 μ M freshly prepared A β (1-42) (final concentrations) and incubated for 6, 24 or 48 hours at 37°C. After the incubation time, the medium was collected off the wells and the wells were washed with 200 μ L of PBS. The wash was also collected. Cells that remained adherent were treated with 100 μ L of trypsin and incubated at 37°C for 7 minutes. The trypsin activity was stopped with the addition of 400 μ L of THP-1 growth medium and the adherent cells were collected. The collected populations were each centrifuged for 5 minutes at 2000 RPM. The pellets were each resuspended in 500 μ L of PBS. A 100 μ L aliquot was removed from each of the samples and placed in a fresh microcentrifuge tube containing 100 μ L of 0.4% trypan blue (Hyclone). The samples were incubated at room temperature for 3 minutes before the living and dead cells in each sample were counted under a microscope using a hemocytometer. The trypan blue exclusion assay was provided by Hyclone from a previously published method (Freshney, 1994).

2.6.2 Fibronectin (Fn) Coating

Fn (Sigma) was reconstituted in sterile water to 1 mg/ml. It was stored at -20°C in 50 μ L aliquots. For coating, one aliquot was removed and diluted to 50 μ g/ml in sterile PBS. Each well of a sterile 48-well plate to be coated was treated with 100 μ L of 50 μ g/ml Fn (5 μ g/well final concentration) and allowed to incubate at room temperature for one hour. The plate was covered and stored at 4°C until needed for an experiment, typically overnight but not longer than two weeks (Seo et al., 2006; Crouse et al., 2009). Prior to the addition of cells, any excess Fn solution was aspirated from the wells.

2.6.3 Cell surface CD11b expression

Analysis of the CD11b expression on the cell surface was modified from a previously published method to measure the cell surface expression of tagged mutant peptides (Conner et al., 2006). CD11b was analyzed as we have previously described (Crouse et al., 2009). THP-1 cells were prepared in assay medium and treated with effectors to induce adherence in wells pre-coated with Fn. Cells were incubated for 6 or 24 hours at 37°C. Following the incubation, the medium was removed by aspiration and the wells were washed one time with 400µL of PBS containing 0.05% Tween 20. The cells were fixed with 250µL of 3.7% formaldehyde for 15 minutes. The wells were washed three times as described and then blocked for one hour at room temperature with 300µL of PBS containing 1% BSA. The wells were washed once. The cells were treated with 200µL of 0.5 mg/ml mouse-raised anti-CD11b antibody diluted 500-fold in PBS containing 1% dry milk and incubated at room temperature for three hours. The wells were washed three times. The cells were treated with 200µL of anti-mouse IgG HRP conjugate diluted 500-fold in PBS containing 1% BSA and incubated at room temperature for one hour. The wells were washed three times. The cells were treated with 250µL of absorbent HRP substrate for 20 minutes at room temperature. The substrate activity was stopped with the addition of 125µL of 1M H₂SO₄. The colored solution was transferred to the wells of a clear 96-well plate before the absorbance was read at 450 nm with the background at 540 nm subtracted out.

2.6.4 XTT Assay

A 1 mg/ml stock solution of 2,3-Bis(2-methoxy-4-nitro-5-sulfophenyl)-2H-tetrazolium-5-carboxanilide (XTT) (Sigma) was prepared in RPMI 1640 without phenol red (Hyclone) supplemented with 2 mM L-glutamine and stored at -20°C. For non-adherent cells, stock solution of XTT was thawed and mixed with 5 mM phenazine methosulfate (PMS, Acros) for a final PMS concentration of 24.9 µM. Samples of 220 µL of cells in XTT assay medium (RPMI 1640 without phenol red supplemented with 2 mM L-glutamine and 2% FBS) were treated with 110 µL of 1 mg/ml XTT/ 24.9 µM PMS and incubated for up to 4 hours at 37°C. For adherent cells, medium was removed and replaced with 0.33 mg/ml XTT/ 8.3 µM PMS in XTT assay medium and incubated for up to 4 hours at 37°C. For indirect measurement of cell adherence, 220 µL of treatment medium containing non-adherent cells was moved from the treatment well to a fresh well. The cells were treated with 110 µL of 1 mg/ml XTT/ 24.9 µM PMS and incubated for up to 4 hours at 37°C. In all cases, XTT reduction was analyzed by absorbance of the solution at 467nm.

The XTT assay is used to measure cellular metabolism. A colorless tetrazolium salt is reduced into an orange soluble formazan product through the action of mitochondrial succinoxidase and cytochrome p450 as well as favoprotein oxidases (Fig 2.3) (Scudiero et al., 1988; Roehm et al., 1991; Kuhn et al., 2003). The XTT salt has been shown to be reduced more effectively in the presence of PMS (Scudiero et al., 1988). Many researchers in the AD field use a similar 3-(4,5-dimethylthiazol-2-yl)-2,5-diphenyltetrazolium bromide (MTT) assay which forms purple formazan crystals upon

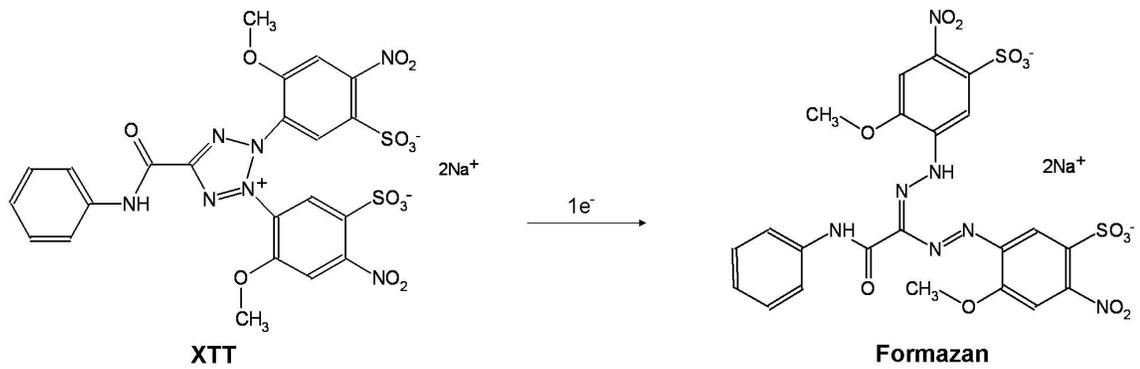


Fig. 2.3 Colorless XTT tetrazolium salt is reduced to soluble, orange formazan
Colorless XTT solution is reduced by one electron. Reduction leads to cleavage of the XTT ring system into the colored formazan structure.

reduction. However, a study comparing the effectiveness of the XTT, MTT and other viability assays showed that use of the MTT assay can suggest more toxicity than actually exists during studies involving A β (Wogulis et al., 2005), leading us to utilize the XTT assay for our experiments.

2.7 cAMP studies

2.7.1 Cell treatment with cAMP modulators

THP-1 cells were centrifuged and resuspended in assay medium as described above. The cells were counted and 290 μ L plated into individual wells of a sterile 48-well cell culture plate. The plated cells were treated with 10 ng/ml LPS, 1.67% DMSO (control) or different volumes of isobutylmethylxanthine (IBMX, Sigma) and forskolin (Fsk, Sigma) to achieve the final concentrations noted in the experiments. The cells were incubated for up to 6 hours at 37°C. The cells were removed from the well and treated with cAMP lysis buffer (Perkin Elmer) at a lysis buffer to cell ratio of 1:10 for 15 minutes at room temperature. The samples were then stored at -20°C until analyzed.

HA-VSMC were prepared and plated for experiments 48 hours prior to treatment as described above. Following the incubation time, the medium was removed and replaced with 180 μ L of fresh HA-VSMC assay medium and 10 ng/ml LPS (final), 15 μ M A β (final), 1.67% DMSO (control, final) or different volumes IBMX and Fsk to achieve the final concentrations noted in the experiments. When treating the cells, IBMX and Fsk were added first to allow the cells to begin producing cAMP immediately. The cells

were incubated for 48 hours at 37°C with the effectors before medium was removed and XTT analysis was performed.

2.7.2 Determination of cAMP Levels

The levels of cAMP in cells were measured using the competition based DELFIA assay kit (Perkin Elmer, Waltham, MA). The DELFIA assay involves the competition of cAMP from the test sample and a cAMP-Europium tracer complex for an anti-cAMP antibody adsorbed to a 96-well plate. After binding to the antibody, the Europium is dissociated from the cAMP and forms chelates with molecules in the Enhancement solution. The time-resolved fluorescence of the Europium is read and compared to a standard curve (Fig. 2.4). All reagents for the assay were included in the DELFIA kit.

The anti-cAMP antibody solution was diluted 100-fold in 20 mM Tris containing 150 mM NaCl, 0.1% BSA and 0.05% Tween 20 and 50 μ L was plated into wells of a yellow 96-well plate pre-coated with capture antibody (from kit). The plate was incubated at room temperature for 30 minutes with gentle shaking. The cAMP standard was diluted in cAMP Buffer for Standards and serial dilutions were performed for the standard curve. The Eu tracer was diluted 100-fold in sterile water. To each well of the plate 100 μ L of Eu tracer and 50 μ L of either cAMP standard or cellular sample were added. The plate was incubated at room temperature for 4 hours with gentle shaking. The plate was washed 3 times with cAMP Wash Buffer. To each well 200 μ L of Enhancement Solution was added and the plate was incubated at room temperature for 45 minutes with gentle shaking. The time-resolved fluorescence was read with the Perkin Elmer

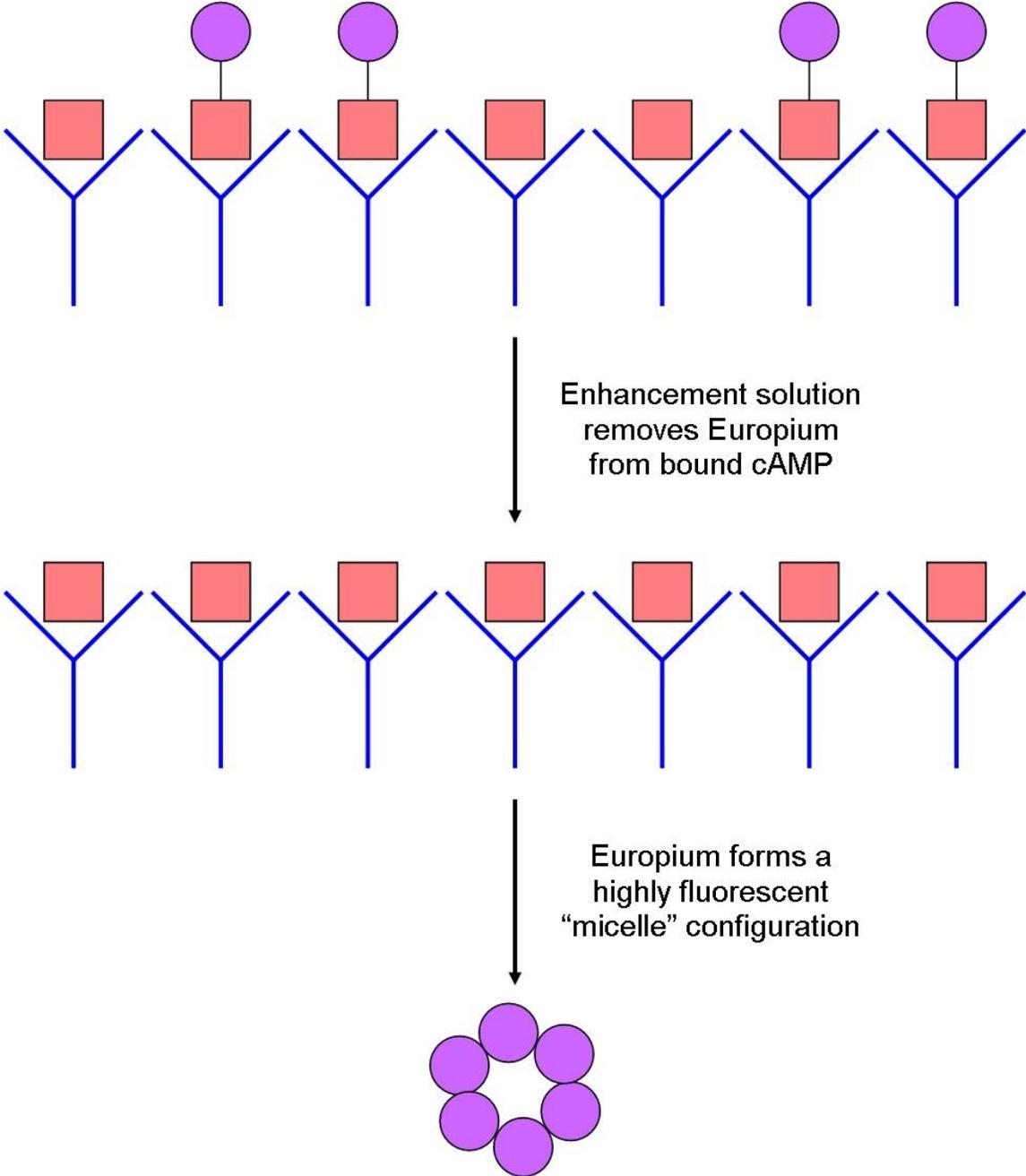


Fig. 2.4 Measurement of cAMP via DELFIA competition assay
Levels of cAMP were determined as described in the Methods. The cAMP produced by the cells (squares) competes with the cAMP-Europium tracer (squares-circles) for the cAMP binding site on the antibody. Once bound, the Europium is cleaved from the bound cAMP and forms a micelle-like structure which provides an enhancement in time-resolved fluorescence.

Victor (Perkin Elmer) using the Europium Time Resolved Fluorescence protocol. The concentration of cAMP in each sample was calculated from the cAMP standard curve which ranged from 28.125 – 1800 pmol/ml.

2.7.3 Preparation of cAMP-HRP conjugate

A cAMP-HRP conjugate was prepared using a previously published method (Lombardi and Schooley, 2004). 15 mg of 1-[3-(dimethylamino)propyl]-3-ethylcarbodiimide methiodide (Sigma Aldrich) was added to 1 ml of 5 mg/ml HRP (Sigma Aldrich) buffered in 0.1 M 2-(N-morpholino)-ethane sulfonic acid (Sigma Aldrich) and 0.1 M Tris at pH 5.0. The solution was incubated for 2 hours at room temperature with shaking. The solution was dialyzed overnight twice at 4°C against 1800 ml of PBS at pH 7.4. The solution was removed from dialysis and treated with 1 mg of 2'-O-monosuccinyladenosine 3':5'-cyclic monophosphate sodium salt (Sigma Aldrich), 3.1 mg of N-hydroxysulfosuccinimide (Molecular Probes) and 14 mg of 1-[3-(dimethylamino)propyl]-3-ethylcarbodiimide methiodide. The solution was stored at 4°C overnight with gentle shaking. The solution was dialyzed overnight twice at 4°C against 1800 ml of PBS at pH 7.4. Conjugate was removed from dialysis and stored in a foil-covered tube at 4°C due to light sensitivity.

2.7.4 UMSL cAMP assay modified from Perkin Elmer DELFIA protocol

A white Greiner fluorescence plate (Greiner, Monroe, NC) was coated with 200

μL of 10 $\mu\text{g}/\text{ml}$ goat-raised anti-rabbit IgG (Sigma) overnight at room temperature. The plate was washed 3 times with PBS containing 0.05% Tween 20 and then blocked for 1 hour at room temperature with 300 μL of PBS containing 1% BSA, 5% sucrose and 0.05% NaN_3 . The plate was washed as described. Anti-cAMP antibody (Nichols and Morimoto, 1999) (Purdue University) was diluted 4000-fold in 20 mM Tris containing 150 mM NaCl, 0.1% BSA and 0.05% Tween 20 and then 50 μL of the diluted serum was plated into the wells of the plate for 45 minutes at room temperature with gentle shaking. Eu tracer (Perkin Elmer) was diluted 100-fold in sterile water and the cAMP standard (Sigma) was diluted to desired concentrations in 20 mM Tris containing 150 mM NaCl, 0.1% BSA and 0.05% Tween 20. To the wells 100 μL of diluted tracer and 50 μL of diluted cAMP standard was added. The plate was incubated at room temperature for 4 hours with gentle shaking followed by a wash as described. Each well was treated with 200 μL of Enhancement Solution (Perkin Elmer) and incubated at room temperature with gentle shaking for 45 minutes. The time-resolved fluorescence was read with the Perkin Elmer Victor using the Europium Time Resolved Fluorescence protocol. The concentration of cAMP in each sample was calculated from the cAMP standard curve which ranged from 28.125 – 1800 pmol/ml.

2.8 Atomic Force Microscopy (AFM)

At designated times during the peptide aggregation, samples were removed from the aggregation population and diluted to 1 μM in water. A 50 μL portion of the diluted sample was immediately applied to freshly cleaved grade V1 mica discs (Ted Pella Inc.,

Redding, CA). Samples were adsorbed onto the discs for 15 minutes before being washed twice with water and left to air dry. Prepared discs were stored in a container with desiccant until imaging. AFM images were obtained using a Nanoscope III multi-mode atomic force microscope (Digital Instruments, Santa Barbara, CA) in Tapping-Mode™. Height analysis was performed using the Nanoscope III software on height mode images that had been flattened.

2.9 BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Auwerx J (1991) The human leukemia cell line, THP-1: a multifaceted model for the study of monocyte-macrophage differentiation. *Experientia* 47:22-31.
- Bae YS, Lee HY, Jo EJ, Kim JI, Kang HK, Ye RD, Kwak JY, Ryu SH (2004) Identification of peptides that antagonize formyl peptide receptor-like 1-mediated signaling. *J Immunol* 173:607-614.
- Conner AC, Simms J, Conner MT, Wootten DL, Wheatley M, Poyner DR (2006) Diverse functional motifs within the three intracellular loops of the CGRP1 receptor. *Biochemistry* 45:12976-12985.
- Crouse NR, Ajit D, Udan ML, Nichols MR (2009) Oligomeric amyloid-beta(1-42) induces THP-1 human monocyte adhesion and maturation. *Brain Res* 1254:109-119.
- Freshney RI (1994) *Culture of Animal Cells: A Manual of Basic Technique*, 3rd Edition. New York, USA: Wiley-Liss.
- Kuhn DM, Balkis M, Chandra J, Mukherjee PK, Ghannoum MA (2003) Uses and limitations of the XTT assay in studies of *Candida* growth and metabolism. *J Clin Microbiol* 41:506-508.
- Lombardi VC, Schooley DA (2004) A method for selective conjugation of an analyte to enzymes without unwanted enzyme-enzyme cross-linking. *Anal Biochem* 331:40-45.
- Nichols MR, Morimoto BH (1999) Tyrosine kinase-independent inhibition of cyclic-AMP phosphodiesterase by genistein and tyrphostin 51. *Arch Biochem Biophys* 366:224-230.
- Papadopoulos NG, Dedoussis GV, Spanakos G, Gritzapis AD, Baxevanis CN, Papatheodorou M (1994) An improved fluorescence assay for the determination of lymphocyte-mediated cytotoxicity using flow cytometry. *J Immunol Methods* 177:101-111.
- Roehm NW, Rodgers GH, Hatfield SM, Glasebrook AL (1991) An improved colorimet-

ric assay for cell proliferation and viability utilizing the tetrazolium salt XTT. *J Immunol Methods* 142:257-265.

Scudiero DA, Shoemaker RH, Paull KD, Monks A, Tierney S, Nofziger TH, Currens MJ, Seniff D, Boyd MR (1988) Evaluation of a soluble tetrazolium/formazan assay for cell growth and drug sensitivity in culture using human and other tumor cell lines. *Cancer Res* 48:4827-4833.

Seo GS, Lee SH, Choi SC, Choi EY, Oh HM, Choi EJ, Park DS, Kim SW, Kim TH, Nah YH, Kim S, Kim SH, You SH, Jun CD (2006) Iron chelator induces THP-1 cell differentiation potentially by modulating intracellular glutathione levels. *Free Radic Biol Med* 40:1502-1512.

Stine WB, Jr., Dahlgren KN, Krafft GA, LaDu MJ (2003) In vitro characterization of conditions for amyloid-beta peptide oligomerization and fibrillogenesis. *J Biol Chem* 278:11612-11622.

Tsuchiya S, Yamabe M, Yamaguchi Y, Kobayashi Y, Konno T, Tada K (1980) Establishment and characterization of a human acute monocytic leukemia cell line (THP-1). *Int J Cancer* 26:171-176.

Tsuchiya S, Kobayashi Y, Goto Y, Okumura H, Nakae S, Konno T, Tada K (1982) Induction of maturation in cultured human monocytic leukemia cells by a phorbol diester. *Cancer Res* 42:1530-1536.

Udan ML, Ajit D, Crouse NR, Nichols MR (2007) Toll-like receptors 2 and 4 mediate Abeta(1-42) activation of the innate immune response in a human monocytic cell line. *J Neurochem*.

Wogulis M, Wright S, Cunningham D, Chilcote T, Powell K, Rydel RE (2005) Nucleation-dependent polymerization is an essential component of amyloid-mediated neuronal cell death. *J Neurosci* 25:1071-1080.

Wood SJ, Maleeff B, Hart T, Wetzel R (1996) Physical, morphological and functional differences between pH 5.8 and 7.4 aggregates of the Alzheimer's amyloid peptide Abeta. *J Mol Biol* 256:870-877.

Zagorski MG, Yang J, Shao H, Ma K, Zeng H, Hong A (1999) Methodological and chemical factors affecting amyloid beta peptide amyloidogenicity. *Methods Enzymol* 309:189-204.

3 STUDY OF MONOCYTE MATURATION

3.1 Introduction

AD is characterized by severe neuronal degeneration that is manifested through a loss of memory in sufferers. The process has been linked to two types of brain lesions, NFTs and A β plaques. Although NFTs have been shown to play an important role in the overall AD pathology, A β is likely more heavily involved in the degeneration process.

A β plaques in AD brains have been found surrounded by activated microglial cells (McGeer et al., 1987; Heneka and O'Banion, 2007). Activation of the microglia likely represent an immune response mounted by the CNS as microglia serve as the macrophages of the brain (Davoust et al., 2008). Their primary responsibilities in the immune pathway are to phagocytose invading pathogens (Bauer et al., 1994) and to recruit further assistance through the production of proinflammatory cytokines (Banati et al., 1993).

It is known that a population of microglia reside in the brain and help maintain homeostatic activity in the absence of a threat to the CNS. However, recent *in vitro* (Fiala et al., 1998) and *in vivo* (Eglitis and Mezey, 1997; Asheuer et al., 2004; Simard and Rivest, 2004; Simard et al., 2006) studies have suggested the possibility that bone marrow derived monocytic cells can be recruited from outside of the CNS, cross the

BBB and eventually differentiate into non-resident microglial cells to aid in the defense against CNS insult. There is still considerable debate among the immunological community as to the significance of these studies (Carson et al., 2007).

Although the discussion is ongoing, A β has been implicated in recruiting cells of monocytic lineage to sites of the peptide accumulation (Wegiel et al., 2004; Simard et al., 2006; El Khoury et al., 2007). It has been shown to play roles in various steps of the overall recruitment process such as monocyte migration (Giri et al., 2000; Le et al., 2001), adhesion (Yan et al., 1996) and the differentiation of monocytes into macrophages (Fiala et al., 1998).

A β is known to cause a wide array of cellular responses that are each dependent upon the aggregation state of the peptide to induce activity. Studies of the A β aggregation pathway have indicated many distinct species that exist between monomer and fibril structures (Harper et al., 1997; Walsh et al., 1997; Harper et al., 1999; Walsh et al., 1999; Stine et al., 2003). A β plaques found *in vivo* have also been shown to exhibit some polymorphism with respect to the aggregation intermediates present (Selkoe, 2004b, 2004a). Analysis of these A β species reveal that they each have unique properties with respect to toxicity and other biological activities (Pike et al., 1991; Lorenzo and Yankner, 1994; Dahlgren et al., 2002; Walsh et al., 2002; Deshpande et al., 2006).

The relationship between A β aggregation state and its role in monocyte recruitment is unclear. Here we present evidence that A β can induce adherence in monocytic cells through the FPRL1 receptor. Although we have previously shown that A β can induce adherence in these cells very rapidly (Udan et al., 2007), in this study we provide evidence that a rapidly formed oligomeric A β species is responsible for this activity.

3.2 Results

3.2.1 Development of Maturation Model System

In an effort to develop a better understanding of the monocyte recruitment and differentiation process we chose to model the process using cultured THP-1 monocytes, human leukocytes derived from a leukemia patient. The cells express monocyte markers and are typically non-adherent and possess a round morphology (Tsuchiya et al., 1980). These cells are well studied and have previously been used to model the differentiation process (Auwerx, 1991) in addition to modeling the role of macrophages in various inflammatory diseases (Sakamoto et al., 2001; Kramer and Wray, 2002; Ueki et al., 2002; Hjort et al., 2003). There are several known markers of differentiation including phagocytosis (Schwende et al., 1996), upregulation of various receptors (Chomarat et al., 2000; Dzionek et al., 2000; Hayden et al., 2002; Chomarat et al., 2003), arrest of proliferation (Schwende et al., 1996) and the change from a non-adherent to an adherent phenotype (Ding et al., 2007). The easiest measure for the transformation of monocytes is the induction of adherence in the cells, so it is the primary method we used to monitor the differentiation of the cells.

To properly study the effect that A β treatments would have on the monocytes, we needed a control compound to use for comparison. Many studies have been performed involving THP-1 differentiation, which utilized a wide variety of differentiating compounds, so we chose to test many of them.

LPS is a component of the outer membrane of Gram-negative bacteria that is known to activate the innate immune response through its interaction with CD14 and toll-like receptor 4 (TLR4) (Boehme and Compton, 2004). It has also been shown to induce adherence in THP-1 cells (Hmama et al., 1999). We treated the THP-1 cells with 0.01, 0.1 or 10 ng/mL LPS for 6 hours, a time that we have previously shown induces pro-inflammatory cytokines through the innate immune system (Udan et al., 2007). In these experiments, we were able to elicit $4.58 \pm 2.03\%$, $16.80 \pm 5.24\%$ and $5.41 \pm 0.93\%$ from the three respective treatment concentrations (Fig. 3.1A). This result was not strong enough to allow LPS to serve as a control for further studies.

We next tested $1\alpha,25$ -dihydroxycholecalciferol (Vitamin D3) as a potential control differentiating agent. Vitamin D3 has been published to induce adherence in peripheral blood monocytes (PBMC) (Remer et al., 2006) and lead to the arrest of proliferation as well as an upregulation of phagocytosis in THP-1 monocytes (Schwende et al., 1996). In our studies, we treated the THP-1 cells with 0.1 $\mu\text{g/ml}$ Vitamin D3, 0.02% ethanol, or water for 6 hours and then analyzed the adherence as described in the methods. Our data showed $6.28 \pm 1.14\%$, $9.84 \pm 4.34\%$ and $7.95 \pm 2.03\%$ adherence for Vitamin D3 and the ethanol and water controls, respectively (Fig. 3.1B). Because we saw no significant adherence following Vitamin D3 treatment, we were unable to use it as a control.

We next tested Pam₃CSK₄ for its ability to induce adherence in the THP-1 monocytes. Pam₃CSK₄ is a synthetic triacylated lipopeptide that is known to activate the innate immune response through TLR2 (Udan et al., 2007) and lead to activation of the NF- κ B pathway (Akira et al., 2001). We tested the ability of Pam₃CSK₄ to induce adherence at concentrations ranging from 0 – 100 ng/ml. None of the concentrations tested

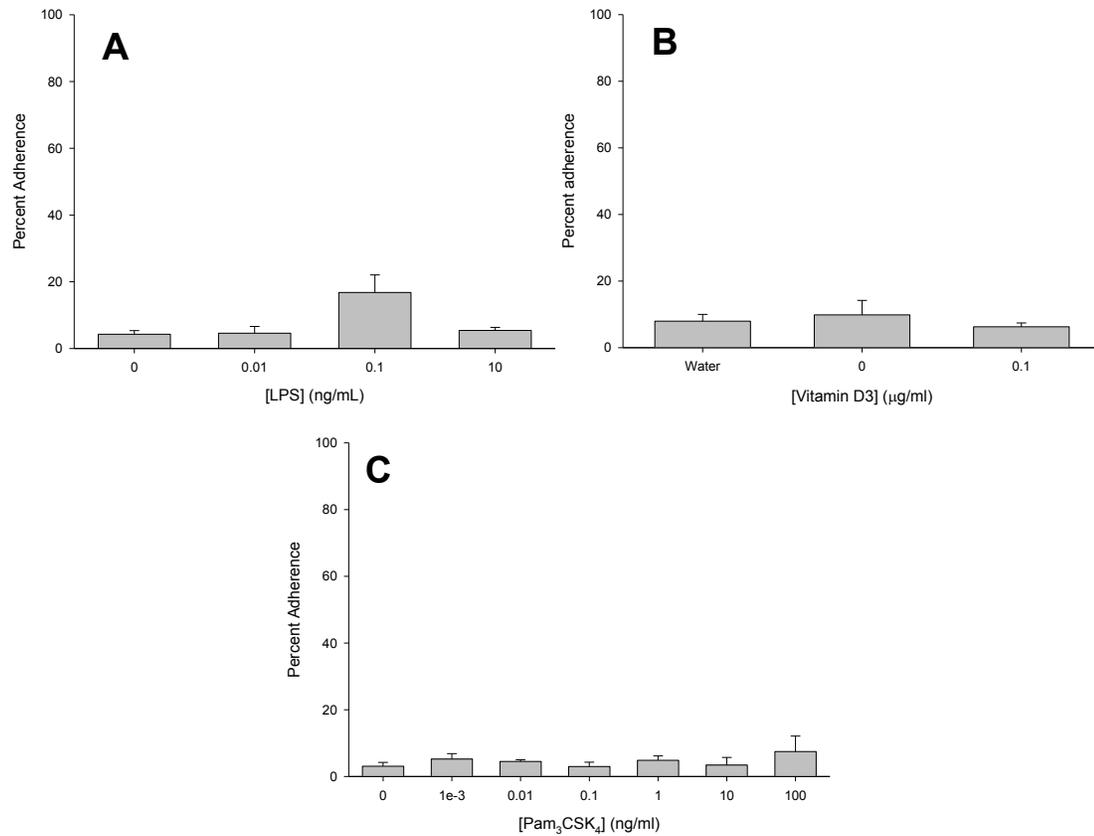


Fig. 3.1 LPS, Vitamin D3 and Pam₃CSK₄ induce no significant adherence in monocytes

THP-1 monocytes were incubated at 37°C for 6 hours with the concentrations of effectors indicated. Following the incubation time, percent adherence was determined as described in the Methods. A) LPS induced adherence where water served as the 0 ng/mL control in the experiments. Error bars are standard error for n= 7 (0 ng/mL), 2 (0.01 ng/mL), 2 (0.1 ng/mL) and 5 (10 ng/mL). B) Vitamin D3 induced adherence where 0.02% ethanol was the 0 µg/ml control and a matching water control was also performed. Error bars are standard error for n= 3 (water, ethanol) and 4 (0.1 µg/ml Vitamin D3) C) Pam₃CSK₄ induced adherence where water was the 0 ng/ml control. Error bars are standard error for n= 2 (0.001, 0.01, 0.1, 10 and 100 ng/ml Pam₃CSK₄) and 6 (0 and 1 Pam₃CSK₄).

were able to cause the THP-1 cells to adhere to the plate (Fig. 3.1C), therefore Pam₃CSK₄ was discarded as a positive control.

Our final potential control agent was PMA, which has been shown to differentiate THP-1 cells into macrophages (Tsuchiya et al., 1982; Schwende et al., 1996). It has recently been shown that using a treatment concentration of 5-10 ng/ml PMA is effective at inducing differentiation without the aberrant upregulation of genes (Park et al., 2007), therefore we chose the final treatment concentration of 10 ng/ml PMA for our experiments. In our control experiments, PMA was able to induce 55.97 ± 3.85 , 87.80 ± 2.96 and $86.09 \pm 3.26\%$ adherence following 6, 24 and 48 hour incubations, respectively (Fig. 3.2). The early induction of adherence by the PMA allows it to serve as a control even at short incubation times.

With our positive control in place, we were ready to test the A β for its ability to affect the maturation process of the THP-1 cells. We had previously shown that a 6 hour incubation with A β (1-42) led to the activation of the innate immune response in THP-1 cells (Udan et al., 2007), so we chose a 6 hour incubation time for our adherence studies as well. When A β (1-42) was freshly reconstituted in water, it induced $41.85 \pm 4.14\%$ adherence, which was nearly identical to the $43.11 \pm 3.65\%$ induced by the PMA treated cells. Both values showed statistical significance when compared to water controls (Fig. 3.3).

3.2.2 Determination of the Active A β Aggregate Species

Because of the large degree of polymorphism seen in the neuritic plaques of AD

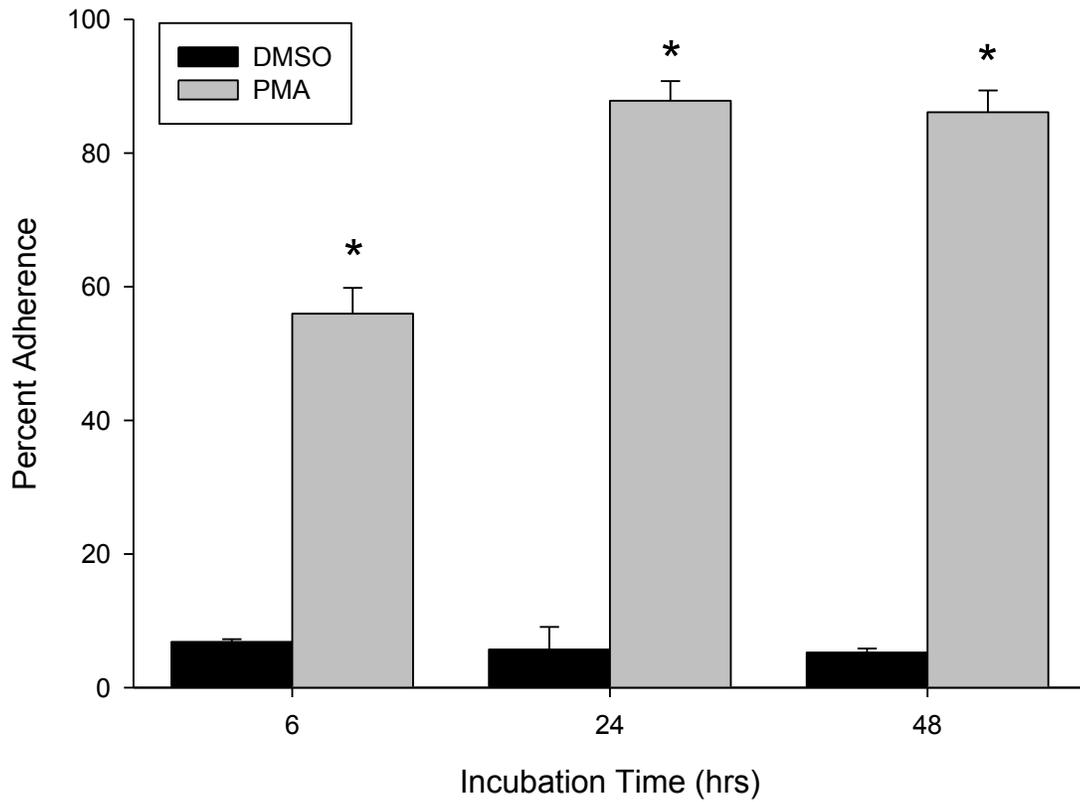


Fig. 3.2 PMA potently induces adherence following short and long incubation times

THP-1 cells were prepared in assay medium and plated into a 48-well plate. The cells were treated with either 0.005% DMSO (black bars) or 10 ng/ml PMA (grey bars) and incubated at 37°C for either 6, 24 or 48 hours. Following the incubation, the percent of cells adhering to the well was determined as described in the methods. Statistical significance of <0.0005 is denoted by * and determined for $n=3$ (DMSO) or 4 (PMA).

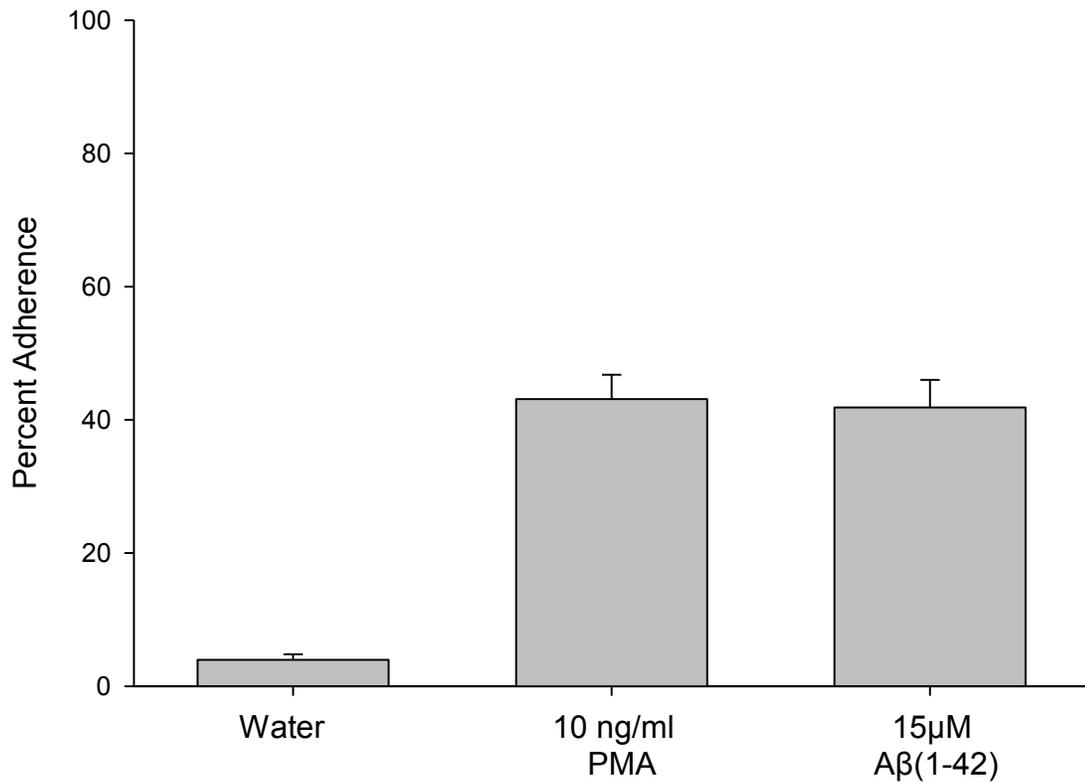


Fig. 3.3 Effect of Aβ(1-42) and PMA on THP-1 monocyte adherence.

THP-1 monocytes were treated with 10 ng/ml PMA or 15 μM Aβ(1-42) from a freshly reconstituted 100 μM water solution and incubated for 6 hours at 37°C. Percent adherence was determined by direct cell counting as described in the methods. Standard error bars were calculated from n=17 trials for PMA and n=22 trials for Aβ(1-42). Water (n=15) controls induced 5 ± 1% adherence.

brains (Selkoe, 2004a), we were interested in determining which A β species was responsible for inducing the adherence in the monocytes. To this end, we reconstituted A β (1-42) in water and either treated the cells immediately or allowed the A β to aggregate at 4°C before the cell treatment. We then determined the amount of adherence induced at the various stages of aggregation. Our data indicates that A β (1-42) is most potent at inducing adherence when it is freshly reconstituted, but as it is allowed to aggregate, the effect eventually disappears (Fig. 3.4A). AFM images taken at correlating times of A β (1-42) aggregation show that at 0 and 48 hours of aggregation (Fig. 3.4B and Fig. 3.4C, respectively), the predominant species are small, globular structures. By 96 hours of aggregation, A β (1-42) has lost nearly all ability to induce adherence, and the AFM shows the presence of long fibrillar structures (Fig. 3.4D). Because our data suggested that fibril formation was inversely correlated with A β (1-42) activity, we used freshly reconstituted A β for the remainder of our experiments unless otherwise indicated.

In order to confirm that treatment of the cells with A β did not induce toxicity, we applied the XTT cell viability assay. Following incubation of the cells with A β , the cells were treated with the XTT/PMS solution as described in the Methods. The samples were incubated for 3 hours and the amount of XTT reduced was measured by absorbance (Fig. 3.5). Although the freshly reconstituted A β induced the highest amount of adherence, it was not the most toxic species. The 48 and 96 hour aggregated A β were the most toxic species with only about 60% cell viability. Samples treated with later A β aggregation species showed no toxicity.

In an effort to ensure that we were using the best concentration of A β to achieve our results, we tested the effect of A β (1-42) treatment concentration on its ability to in-

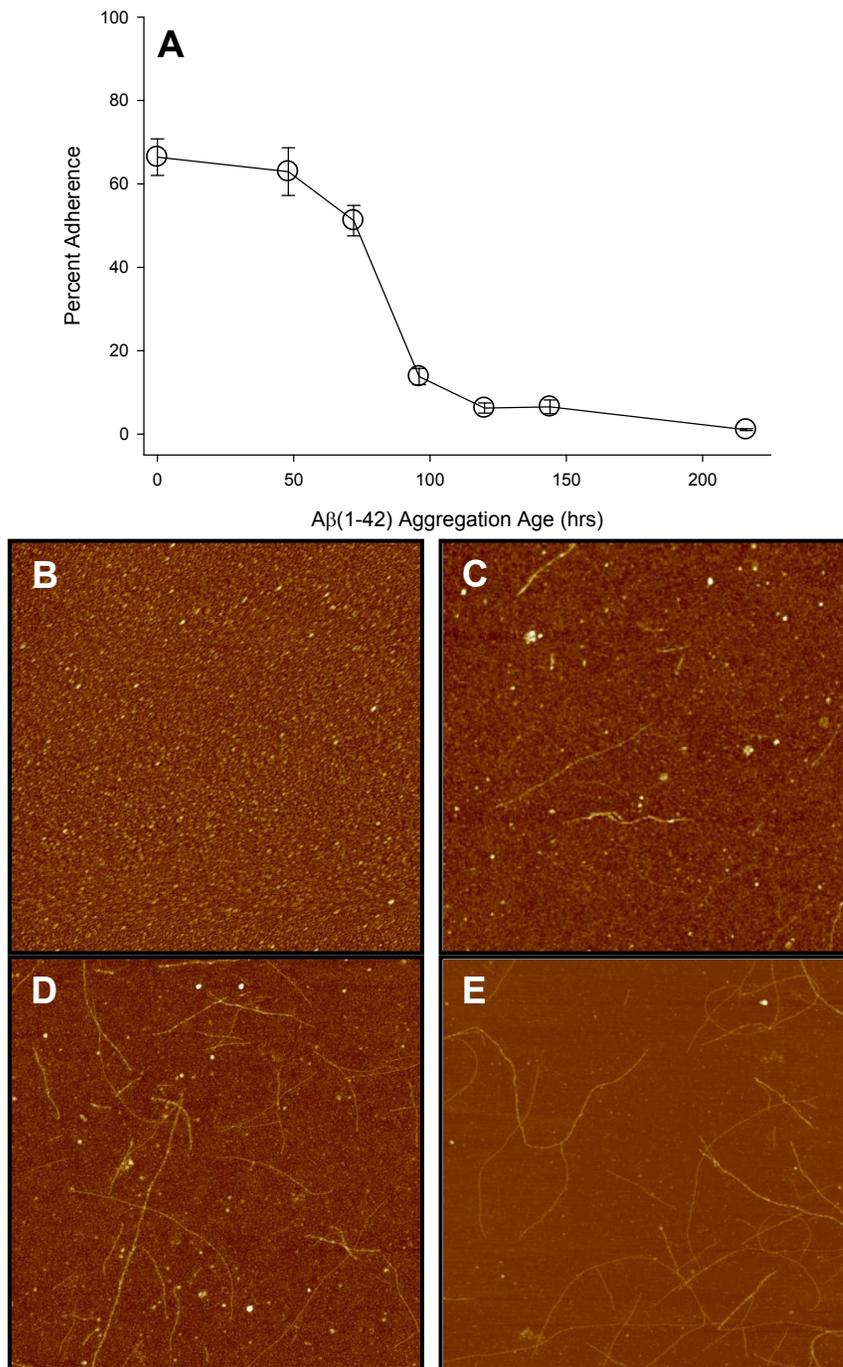


Fig. 3.4 Early Aβ(1-42) aggregates induce monocyte adherence.

Aβ(1-42) was reconstituted in sterile water to 100 μM and incubated at 4°C. A) At the given times, cells were treated with 15 μM Aβ for 6 hours and adherence was measured by direct counting as described in the Methods. Error bars represent standard error for n trials of 19 (0 h), 17 (48 h), 4 (72 h), 5 (96 h), 7 (120 h), 3 (144 h), and 7 (216 h). B-E) Representative AFM images of Aβ(1-42) aggregation at 4°C taken at 0, 48, 96 and 216 hours, respectively. Images are 5 μm x 5 μm and taken as described in Methods. Images are courtesy of Deepa Ajit.

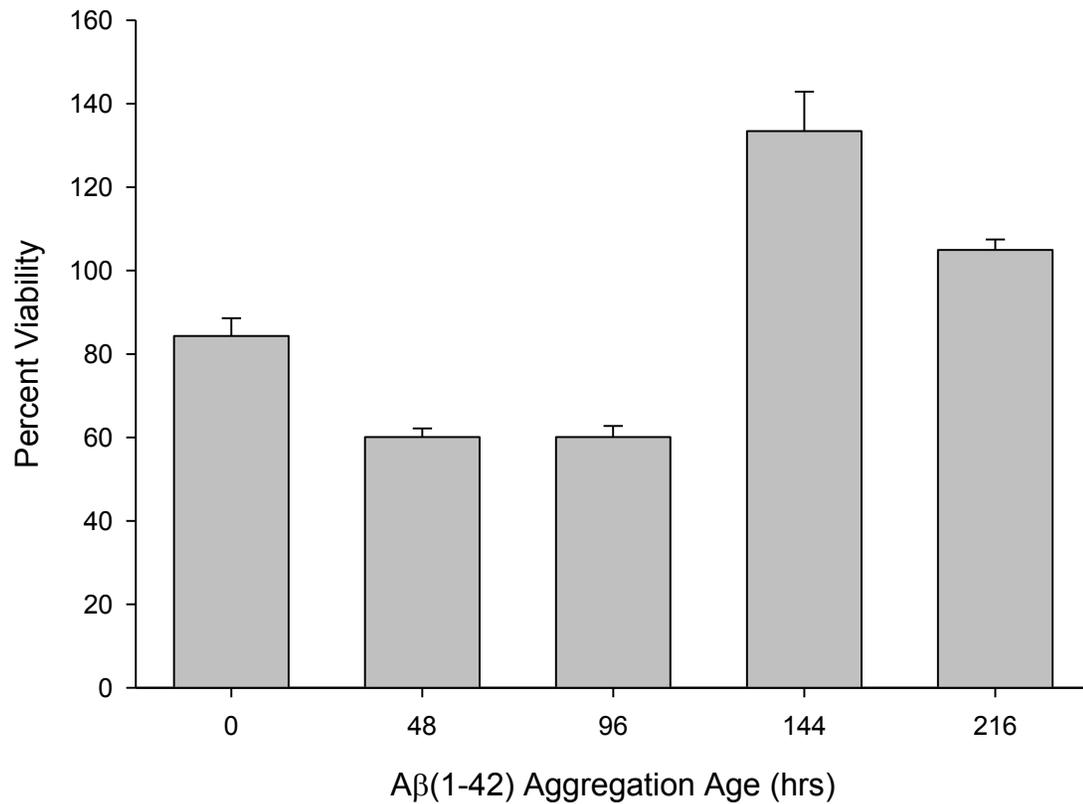


Fig. 3.5 Effect of Aβ(1-42) aggregation state on induced toxicity in THP-1 monocytes
Aβ(1-42) was reconstituted in sterile water to 100 μM and incubated at 4°C. At the given times, cells were treated with 15 μM Aβ for 6 hours and toxicity was measured by XTT of solution cells as described in the Methods. The data was corrected to percent of control survival. Error bars represent standard error for 3 trials.

duce adherence in the THP-1 monocytes. We treated the cells with 0, 5, 10 and 15 μM $\text{A}\beta(1-42)$ that was freshly reconstituted in water (Fig. 3.6). Our data shows that 15 μM $\text{A}\beta(1-42)$ induces the most adherence of the concentrations tested, validating it as our standard treatment concentration. We did not test higher concentrations of $\text{A}\beta$ because the large volumes of water required could cause the cells to become distressed and mask the true effect of the treatment.

Once we confirmed our treatment concentration, we wanted to further understand which $\text{A}\beta$ aggregation species was responsible for the activity. Because we saw the greatest amount of adherence at early time points, we hypothesized that monomeric $\text{A}\beta$ may be the potent species. Since $\text{A}\beta(1-40)$ is known to remain monomer for longer than $\text{A}\beta(1-42)$ (Walsh et al., 1997), we treated the cells with $\text{A}\beta(1-40)$ that had been aggregated at 4°C and then analyzed the adherence. We saw no significant adherence from the $\text{A}\beta(1-40)$ treated cells throughout the time course of treatment (Fig. 3.7A), which suggested that monomer was not the active species, but led us to the idea that perhaps an early formed oligomeric species was active.

We again tested this theory with the $\text{A}\beta(1-40)$ which we allowed to aggregate at 25° or 37°C to help speed the aggregation process. The experiment again showed no significant adherence. The $\text{A}\beta(1-42)$ controls in the two experiments confirm the cells are responsive to stimuli (Fig. 3.7A). Because of these results, we formed two potential theories. First, monomer could still be the active species, but the recognition and activity could be dependent on the two terminal amino acids present in $\text{A}\beta(1-42)$ but missing in $\text{A}\beta(1-40)$. The other possibility was that because $\text{A}\beta(1-40)$ aggregates through a different pathway than $\text{A}\beta(1-42)$ (Bitan et al., 2003), the $\text{A}\beta(1-40)$ may not form the active

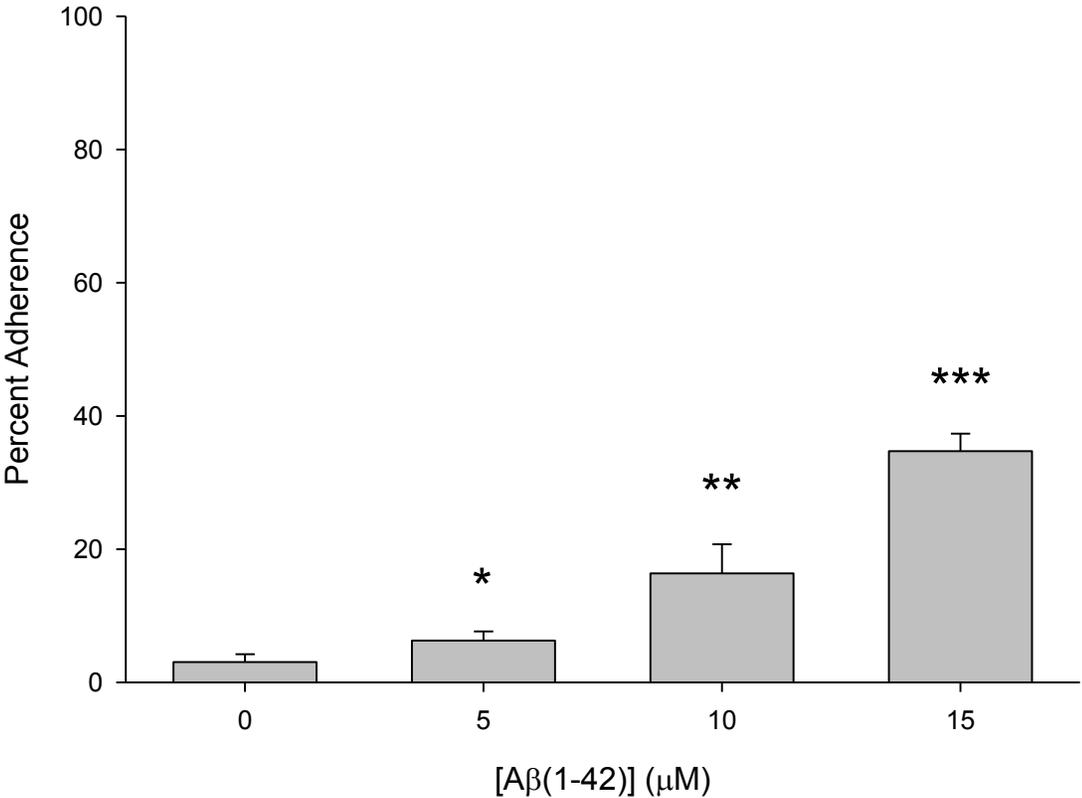


Fig. 3.6 Effect of final Aβ(1-42) treatment concentration on monocyte adherence
Freshly reconstituted 100 μM Aβ(1-42) in water was added to THP-1 monocytes in different volumes to produce different final Aβ concentrations. All treatments maintained the same cell count and volume of sterile water from well to well. The treated cells were incubated at 37°C for 6 hours and the percent of cells adhering was determined by direct counting. Statistical differences from the water control (0 μM Aβ) are as follows: * p<0.05, ** p<0.01, ***p<0.005.

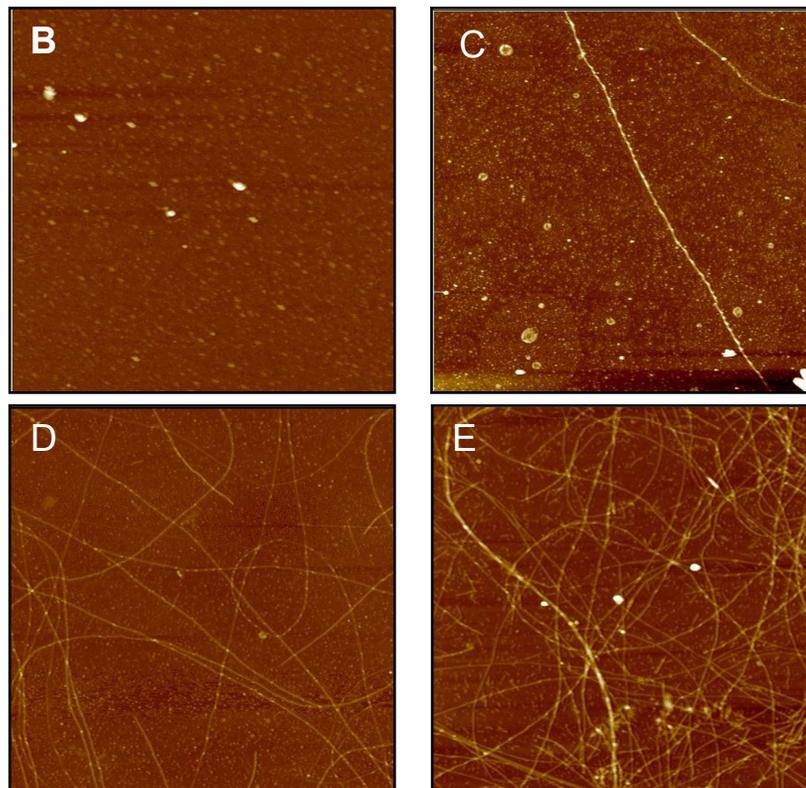
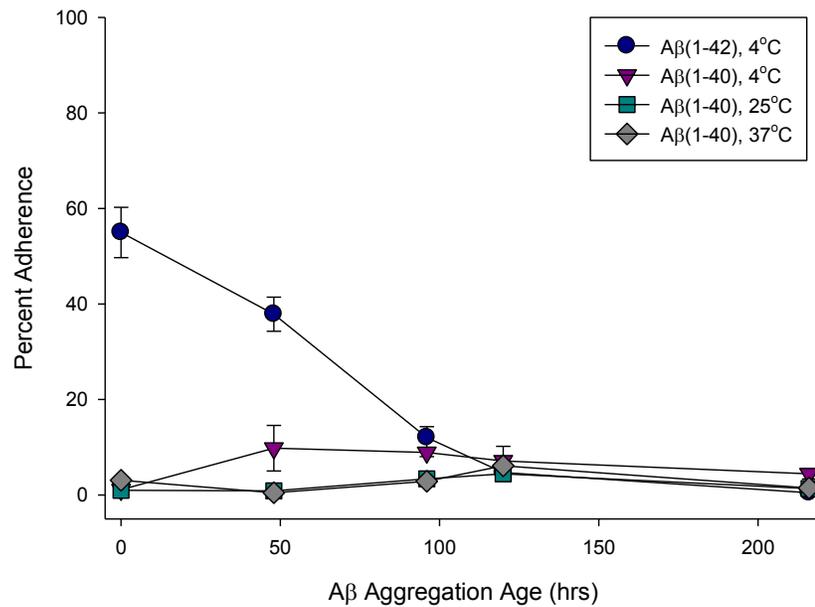


Fig. 3.7 A β (1-40) aggregated at different temperatures does not induce THP-1 adherence
 A β (1-40) was reconstituted in sterile water to 100 μ M and incubated at 4, 25 or 37 $^{\circ}$ C. A) At the given times, cells were treated with 15 μ M A β (1-40) or A β (1-42) for 6 hours and adherence was measured by direct counting as described in the Methods. Error bars represent standard error for n trials of 3. B) Representative AFM image of A β (1-40) aggregation taken at 0 hours. C-E) Representative AFM images of A β (1-40) aggregation taken at 96 hours and 4, 25 or 37 $^{\circ}$ C, respectively. Images are 5 μ m x 5 μ m. Images are courtesy of Deepa Ajit.

aggregate species.

In an effort to answer these two possibilities, we obtained A β (1-42) L34P, which has been shown to have restricted aggregation and instable fibrils (Williams et al., 2004). Because the mutant peptide will aggregate slowly, it provides a sample which should maintain a monomeric morphology while providing the two terminal amino acids lacking in A β (1-40). Treatment of the cells with A β (1-42) L34P aggregated at 4°C produced no significant adherence (Fig. 3.8A). Aggregating the peptide at 25°C or 37°C also produced no adherence (data not shown). AFM images confirm that the A β (1-40) and A β (1-42) L34P peptides do not aggregate to form significant fibrils even after 168 hours of aggregation at 4°C (Fig. 3.8C). Taken together, this data suggests that an early formed aggregate species that is unable to form in restricted aggregation A β peptides is responsible for inducing adherence in the THP-1 monocytes.

In order to confirm our hypothesis that an early formed, non-monomeric A β (1-42) oligomeric species was responsible for inducing adherence in the THP-1 monocytes, we chose to manipulate the aggregation conditions. It is known that A β aggregates in a nucleation-dependent manner during which a lag phase precedes the elongation stage (Jarrett and Lansbury, 1993). Increasing the concentration of A β can decrease this lag phase and lead to more rapid aggregation. We prepared two A β (1-42) aggregation solutions, one at 50 μ M and the other at 100 μ M with the belief that a lower aggregation concentration would lead to a higher monomer:oligomer ratio than in the higher concentration due to its slower aggregation process. We then proceeded to treat the THP-1 cells with different volumes of the peptides to produce a final treatment concentration of 15 μ M. If the monomer is the active A β species, we expected to see similar amounts of ad-

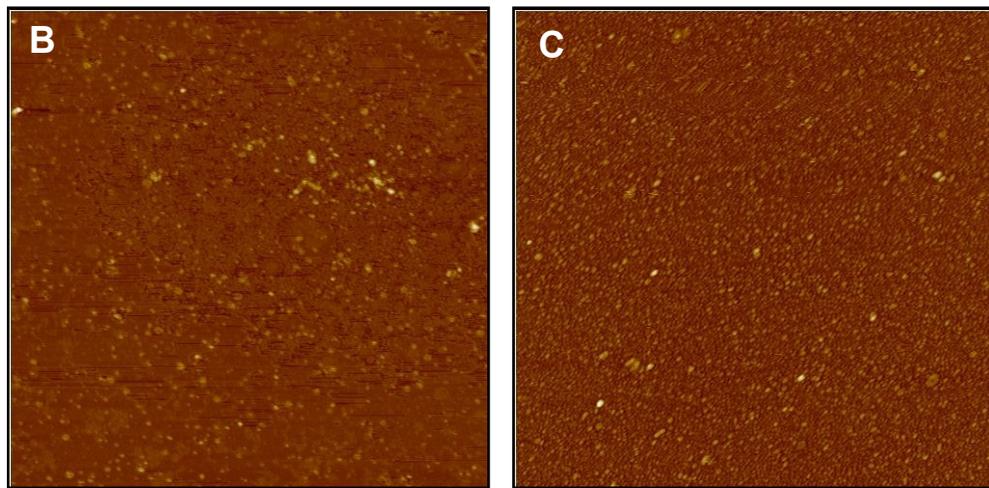
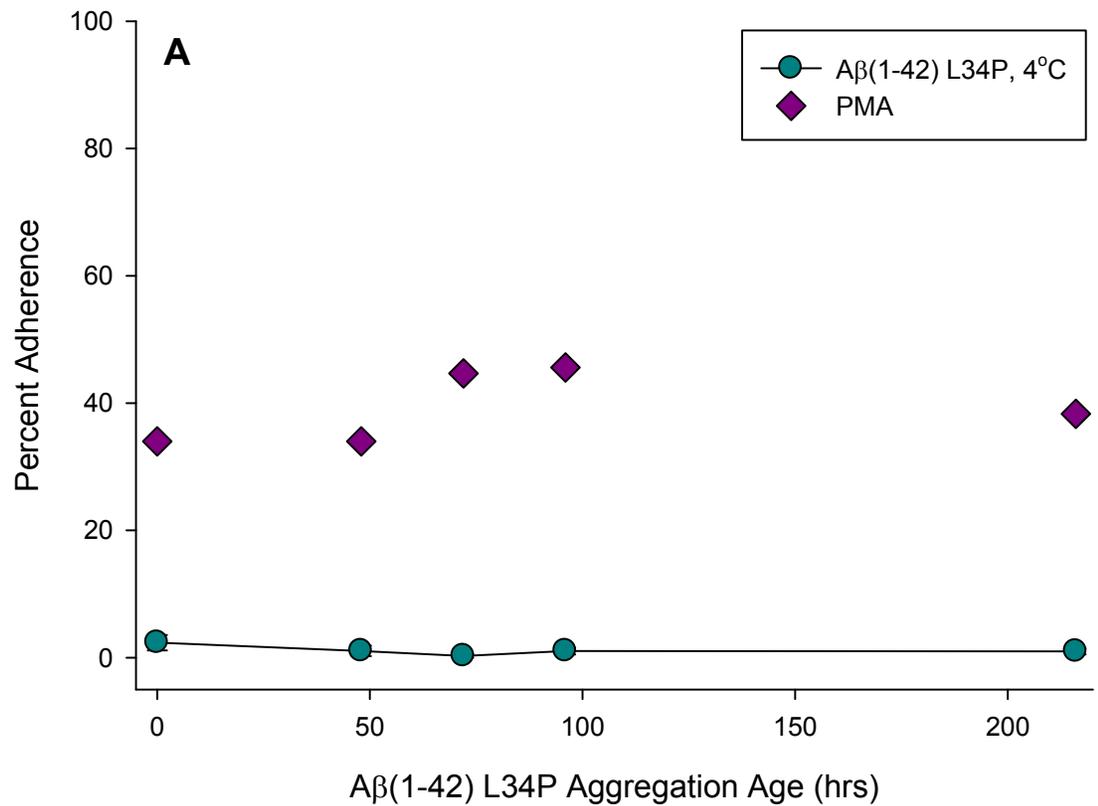


Fig. 3.8 Aβ(1-42) L34P does not induce THP-1 monocyte adherence

Aβ(1-42) L34P was reconstituted in sterile water to 100 μM and incubated at 4°C. A) At the given times, cells were treated with 15 μM Aβ L34P or 10 ng/ml PMA for 6 hours and adherence was measured by direct counting as described in the Methods. Error bars represent standard error for n trials of 5 for Aβ(1-42) L34P and 1 for PMA. B,C) Representative AFM images of Aβ(1-42) L34P aggregation at 4°C taken at 0 and 168 hours, respectively. Images are 5 μm x 5 μm and taken as described in Methods. Images are courtesy of Deepa Ajit.

herence induced following treatment of the cells with freshly reconstituted A β (1-42), despite the varying aggregation concentrations.

We treated the THP-1 cells with 15 μ M of either 50 or 100 μ M A β (1-42) at 0, 24 or 48 hours of A β aggregation. Freshly reconstituted 100 μ M A β (1-42) induced $58.24 \pm 3.63\%$ adherence while the 50 μ M A β (1-42) only induced $16.32 \pm 4.40\%$. Both samples showed decreases in the amount of adherence induced as the aggregation increased (Fig. 3.9). Because the monomer:oligomer ratio was higher in the 50 μ M A β sample yet it induced less adherence, we concluded that monomer is not the A β species responsible for inducing adherence in THP-1 monocytes.

Many researchers have published protocols for forming soluble intermediates on the A β aggregation pathway, including oligomers (Walsh et al., 1997; Lambert et al., 1998; Kaye et al., 2003; Lesne et al., 2006). In order to strengthen our conclusion that an oligomer is responsible for the transformation of cells, we tested one of these types of oligomers known as A β derived diffusible ligands (ADDLs). Part of the preparation protocol for the ADDLs involves a centrifugation step (see Methods), thus we tested the A β before and after centrifugation. The samples are termed Total and ADDLs, respectively. The Total sample induced $5.08 \pm 1.93\%$ adherence while the ADDLs induced $4.79 \pm 2.53\%$ adherence (Fig. 3.10). These results implicate a very specific A β (1-42) oligomer, which is not found in the ADDLs preparation, in the transformation of monocytes into adherent cells.

3.2.3 Investigation of Potential Maturation Receptor Pathways

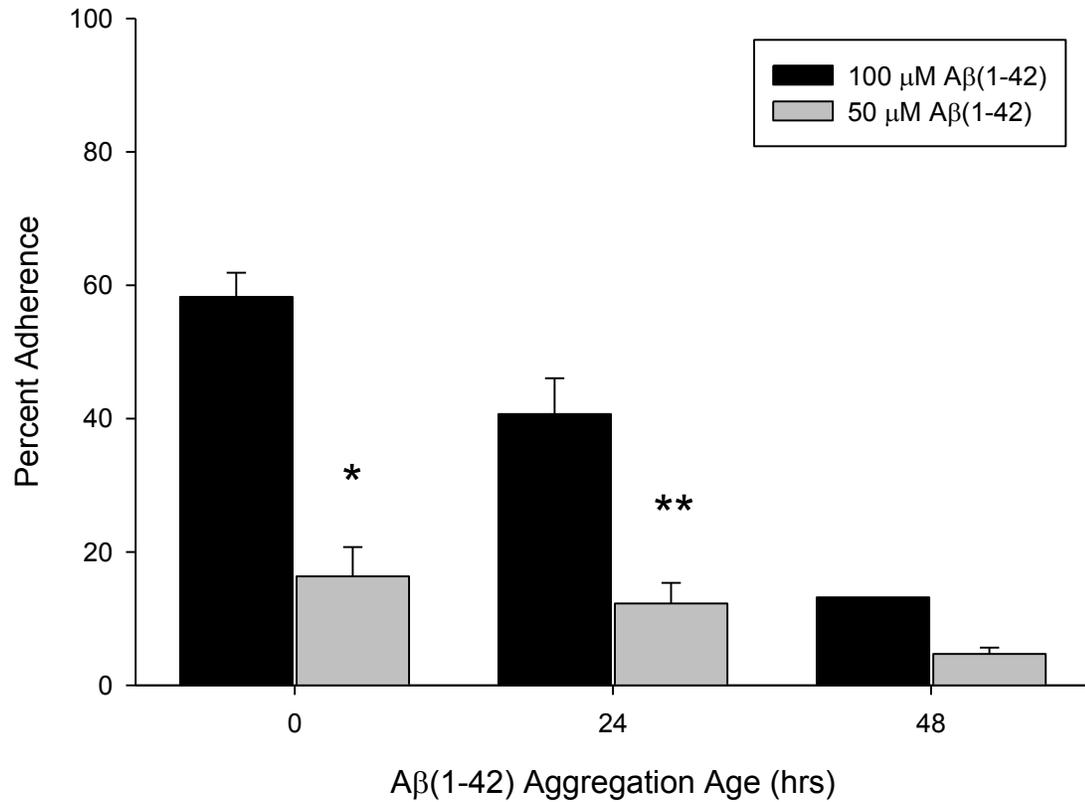


Fig. 3.9 Lowering Aβ aggregation concentration decreases monocyte adherence.

Lyophilized Aβ(1-42) was reconstituted in sterile water to either 100 μM or 50 μM and aggregated at 4°C. At the times indicated, THP-1 cells were treated with 15 μM of either solution for 6 hours at 37°C. The percent adherence was determined as described in the Methods. SE was determined for n trials of 3 (0 hours) and 2 (24 hours and 48 hours, 50 μM). Only 1 trial was done for 100 μM at 48 hours. Water-induced adherence controls (2.8 ± 0.4 %) were subtracted from final percent adherence presented. Differences between 100 μM and 50 μM treatments were significant at 0 (* $p < 0.0005$) and 24 hours (** $p < 0.005$) of aggregation.

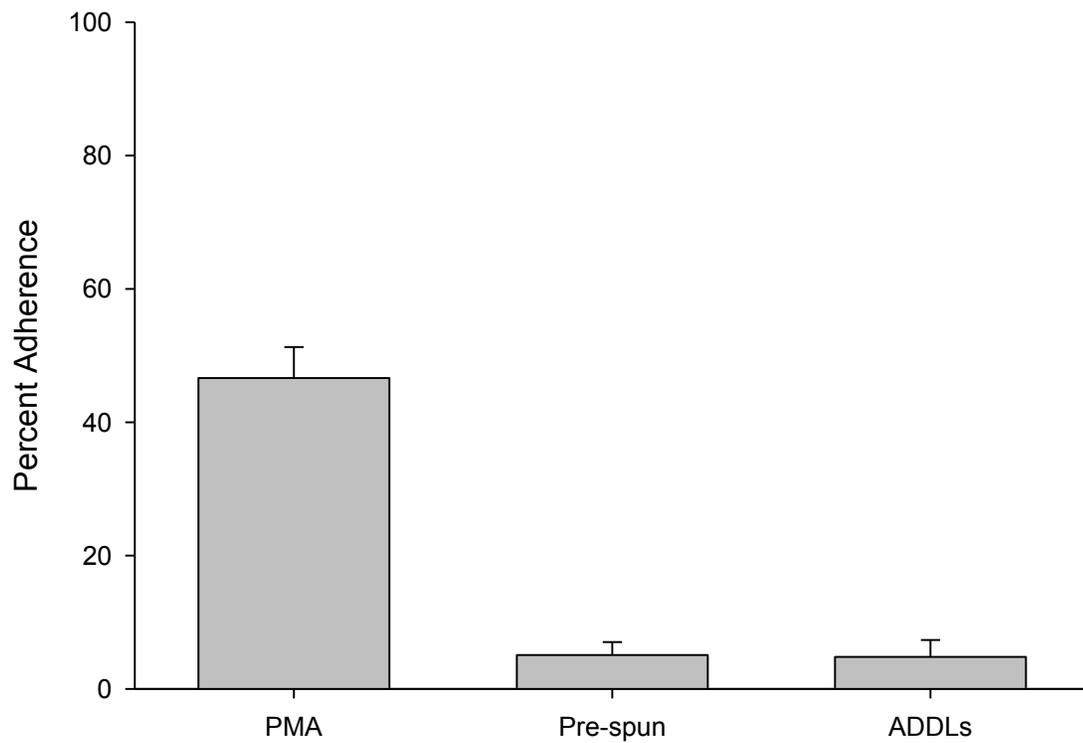


Fig. 3.10 ADDLs do not induce significant adherence in THP-1 monocytes

ADDLs were prepared as described in the Methods. Cells were treated with either the total aggregation mixture prior to centrifugation (Pre-spun) or ADDLs at a final concentration of 15 μ M A β (1-42). A 10 ng/mL PMA control was also included. Adherence is the average \pm SE for n=2 trials for PMA and n=4 trials for Total and ADDLs over two separate experiments.

Once we determined that an oligomeric A β (1-42) species was able to potently induce adherence in THP-1 monocytes, we were interested in exploring the receptors involved in this process. Our lab has previously shown that A β can use toll-like receptors 2 and -4 to induce a pro-inflammatory response in THP-1 monocytes (Udan et al., 2007). We first chose to investigate the role of these receptors in the A β induced adherence process of THP-1 cells.

The THP-1 cells were prepared in assay medium. The control cells were pre-treated for 1 hour with PBS, and the sample cells were pre-treated with anti-TLR2 antibodies, anti-TLR4 antibodies or an IgG isotype control. Following the pre-incubation, freshly reconstituted A β (1-42) was added to the cells and they were again incubated for 6 hours. After the incubation, the adherence was analyzed and the TNF α production was measured. Blocking either TLR receptor resulted in no significant change in the adherence induced by A β (Fig. 3.11A). However, the analysis of the TNF α production was similar to our previously reported data (Udan et al., 2007) and confirmed the efficacy of the antibody neutralization of TLR2 and TLR4 (Fig. 3.11B).

The next mechanistic pathway we investigated was the NF- κ B dependent pathway known to be utilized by PMA. It has been previously shown that PMA induced differentiation in HL-60 peripheral blood leukocytes (Eck et al., 1993) and K562 monocytic/megakaryotic cells (Kang et al., 1996) is NF- κ B dependent. We pre-treated the THP-1 cells with either water or 100 μ M PDTC for 1 hour at 37°C (Kang et al., 1996) before adding either PMA or A β (1-42) for 6 hours. Following the incubation, adherent cells were counted and percent adherence calculated. PMA was only able to induce in

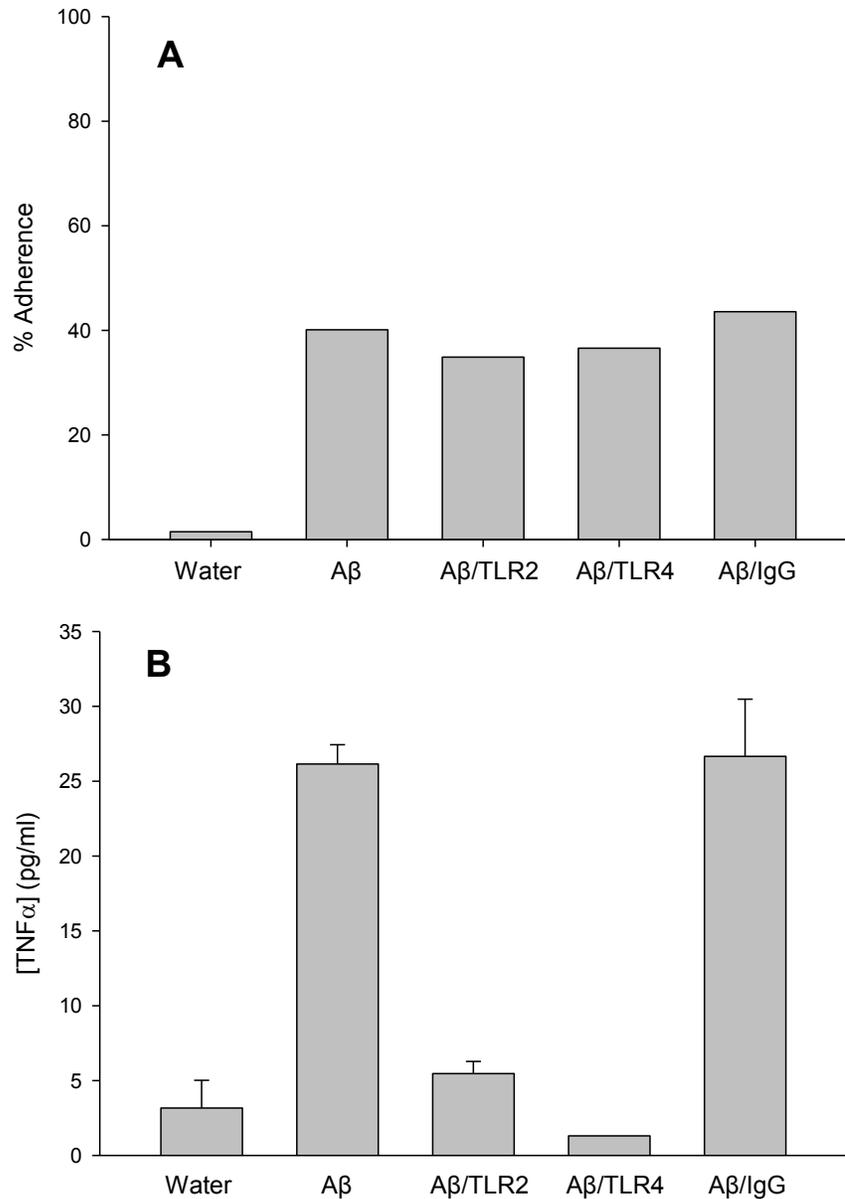


Fig. 3.11 Aβ induced adherence does not require TLR2 or TLR4

THP-1 cells were prepared in assay medium and pre-incubated for 1 hour with anti-TLR2 or anti-TLR4 antibodies, an IgG isotype control or PBS. Following incubation, the cells were incubated with Aβ(1-42) for 6 hours at 37°C. The Aβ induced adherence (A) and TNFα production (B) were determined as described in the Methods. The data is from one experiment. SE values in figure B are from three separate ELISA measurements.

the PDTC pre-treated cells $35.40 \pm 5.00\%$ of the adherence induced in water treated controls, verifying the NF- κ B pathway as important in PMA induced adherence. However, when compared to the water treated control, A β was able to induce $101.46 \pm 5.74\%$ of the control adherence in the PDTC treated cells (Fig. 3.12). This result clearly shows that A β does not utilize the NF- κ B dependent mechanism that PMA uses to induce adherence in the cells.

A β has previously been shown to utilize the G-protein coupled receptor FPRL1 for chemotaxis, with lower order A β aggregates being the most effect species (Le et al., 2001). Because of this, we next analyzed FPRL1 for its role in THP-1 adherence. We pre-treated the cells with either a water control or 30 μ M WRW₄, a known antagonist to FPRL1 (Bae et al., 2004; Kam et al., 2007), for 15 minutes before treatment with PMA or A β (1-42). Following the 6 hour incubation, the adherent cells were counted and the percent adherence was determined. When compared with the water treated control, A β was only able to induce $3.30 \pm 1.91\%$ of the control adherence in the cells. The PMA induced adherence was also affected, but not as dramatically as with PDTC pre-treatment. PMA was able to induce $58.29 \pm 8.59\%$ of the control adherence in the WRW₄ pre-treated cells (Fig. 3.13). These data indicate that FPRL1 is the receptor that mediates A β (1-42) induced THP-1 adherence independent of the NF- κ B pathway.

3.2.4 Indirect measurements for determining adherence

In addition to the use of the counting based adherence assay, we developed other methods to analyze the adherence induced in the THP-1 cells. Although these methods

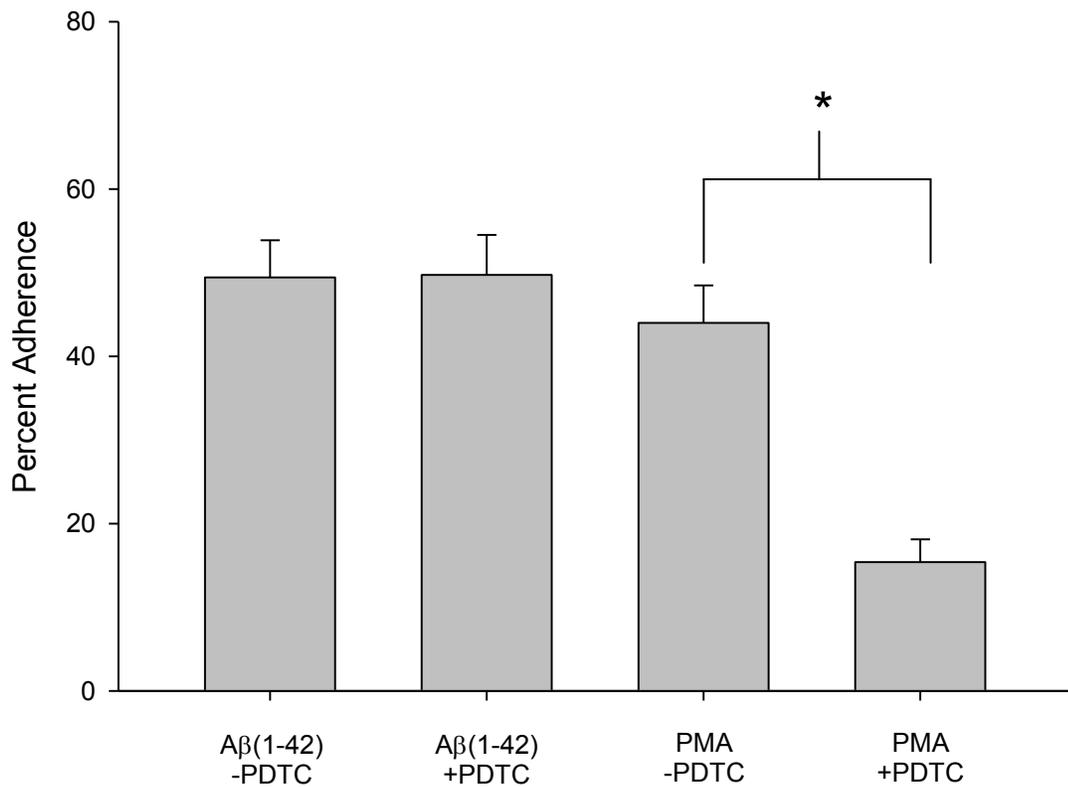


Fig. 3.12 Aβ(1-42) does not induce adherence through an NF-κB dependent pathway
THP-1 monocytes were incubated for 6 hrs with 15 μM Aβ(1-42) or 10 ng/ml PMA following a 1 hour pre-incubation with 100 μM PDTC or water control. Percent adherence was determined by direct counting of adherent cells. Data are the average of 5 and 4 separate experiments for Aβ(1-42) and PMA respectively. * $p < 0.0005$

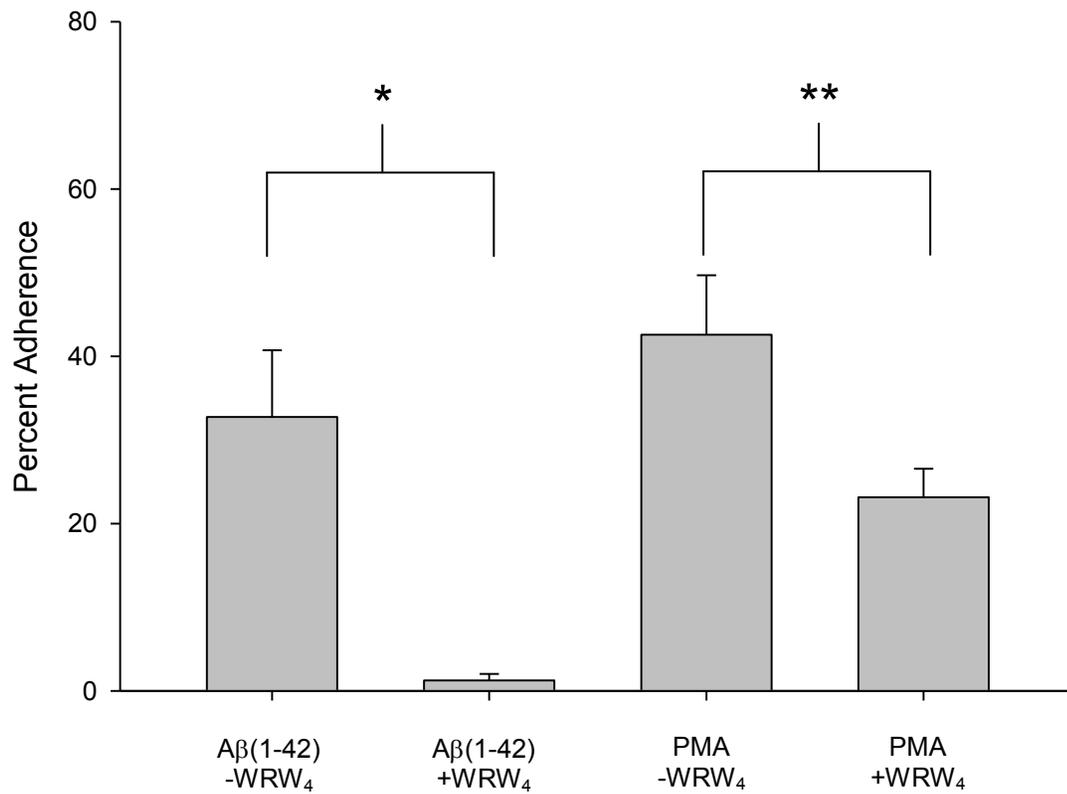


Fig. 3.13 A β (1-42) does induce adherence through an FRL1 dependent pathway
THP-1 monocytes were incubated 6 hours with 15 μ M A β (1-42) or 10 ng/mL PMA following a 15 minute pre-incubation with 0.33 μ g/mL WRW₄. % Differentiation was determined by direct counting of adherent cells. Data are the average of 6 and 5 separate experiments for A β and PMA respectively. * $p < 0.005$, ** $p < 0.025$

are not as quantitative as the direct counting method, they did provide useful trending information. This section will include a brief description of the methods as well as some of the data obtained through their use.

We have previously described the use of the XTT assay for analysis of cellular metabolism and toxicity. We also applied the assay towards determining cellular adherence. To confirm that the XTT assay is capable of distinguishing cell numbers, we plated various concentrations of cells into the wells of a 48-well plate and treated them with 0.33 mg/ml XTT / 8.3 μ M PMS. The cells were incubated at 37°C for four hours. Every hour aliquots of the solution were removed and the absorbance of the reduced XTT was measured (Fig. 3.14A).

The data clearly show that as the cell count is increased, the amount of XTT reduced is increase. All samples show a linear curve as more XTT is reduced over time. When the XTT reduction values at three hours of incubation from figure 3.14A are plotted versus cell count, a linear correlation is formed with an R^2 value of 0.9997 (Fig. 3.14B). Taken together, the data suggest that the XTT assay may be a valuable qualitative tool for determining the number of cells adhering following effector treatment.

We next tested the ability of the XTT assay to measure cell adherence in PMA treated cells. We treated the THP-1 monocytes with varying concentrations of PMA and incubated them for 24 hours at 37°C. At the end of the incubation the medium containing non-adherent cells was moved to a fresh well. Both the adherent and non-adherent cells were assayed with XTT as described in the methods (Fig. 3.15A). As amount of XTT reduced by the cells in the medium decreased, the amount reduced by the cells in the well increased. Together the data suggests that the cells at higher concentrations of

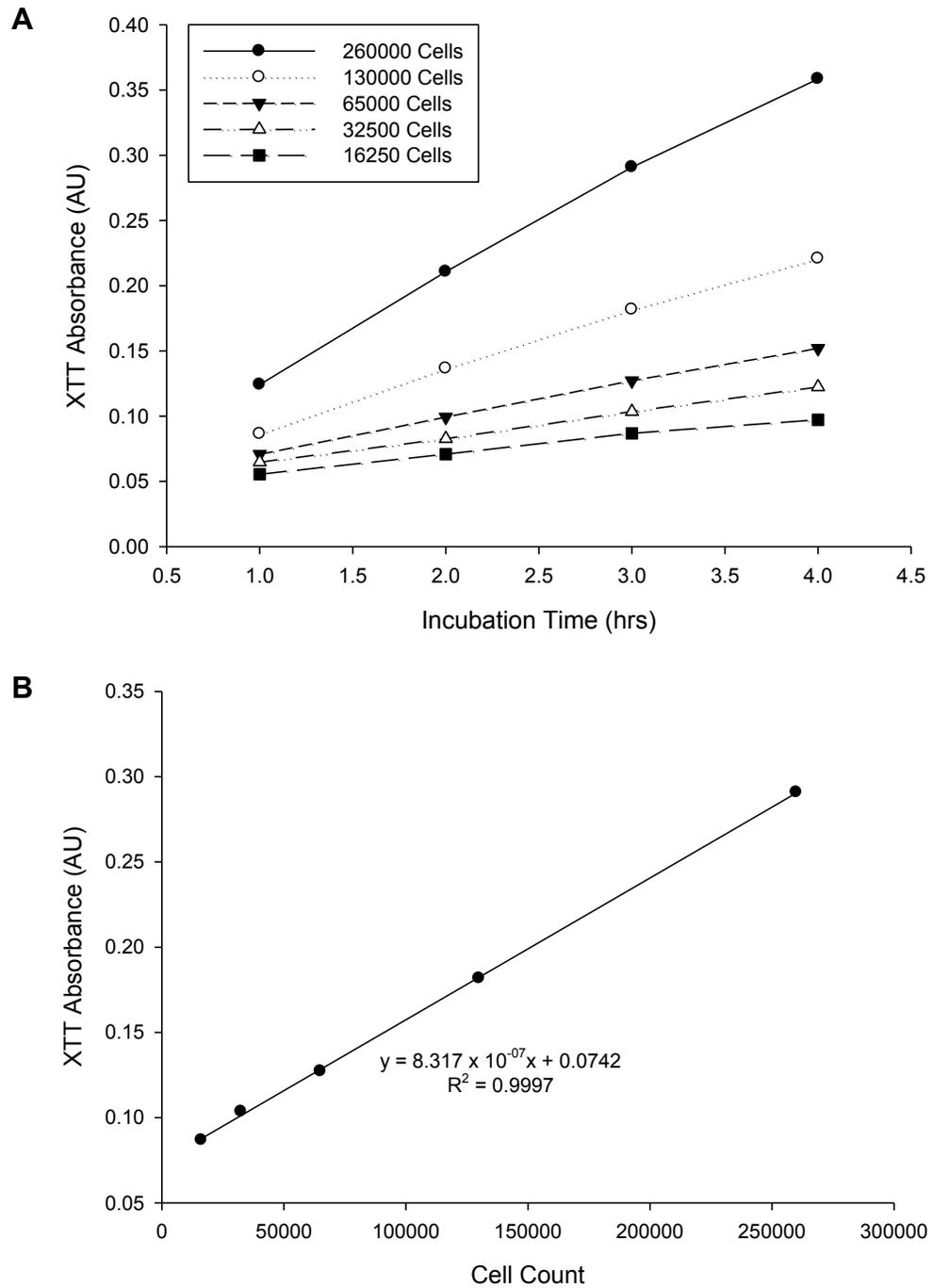


Fig. 3.14 XTT reduction correlates well with cell counts

A) Varying numbers of THP-1 cells were prepared and plated into the wells of a 48-well plate. The cells were treated with XTT and the absorbance at 467 nm was measured every hour for four hours. B) Data from the three hour absorbance reading in A was plotted versus the number of cells in the well. The equation of the line and the R^2 value were calculated in SigmaPlot.

PMA are present in the well, but not the medium. To confirm this result, we counted the number of adherent cells in each treatment and determined the percent adherence (Fig. 3.15B).

The plot of percent adherence versus PMA treatment concentration is very similar to the XTT derived results with one exception. In figure 3.15A, the 2 ng/ml PMA treatment appears to induce some adherence in the cells, but direct counting indicated that is not the case. Because there is no wash step between treatment and XTT analysis, it is possible that there are some loosely adherent cells which would have been dislodged. Despite this small inconsistency, the XTT appears to provide useful information regarding cell adherence. A decrease in XTT reduction in the medium of treated samples indicates a loss of cells from the medium and therefore an increase in adherence.

In an effort to confirm some of our earlier findings with regards to A β induced adherence, we repeated some experiments using the XTT analysis. To confirm our aggregation age findings, we treated the monocytes with 15 μ M A β (1-42) at various ages of aggregation for six hours. We then moved the medium to a fresh well and treated it with XTT solution to determine the amount of reduction from the non-adherent cells. In order to combine the data from multiple experiments, the amount of XTT reduced by A β treated cells in each experiment was corrected to the amount reduced relative to the amount of XTT reduced by the control cells for the experiment (Fig. 3.16). The data shows that there is less reduction by the medium in samples treated with early A β aggregation states which suggests that more cells remain in the well while later stage treatments have more cells. The trend is consistent with the data presented in Fig. 3.5, which shows that the highest amount of adherence is induced by freshly prepared A β (1-42). If

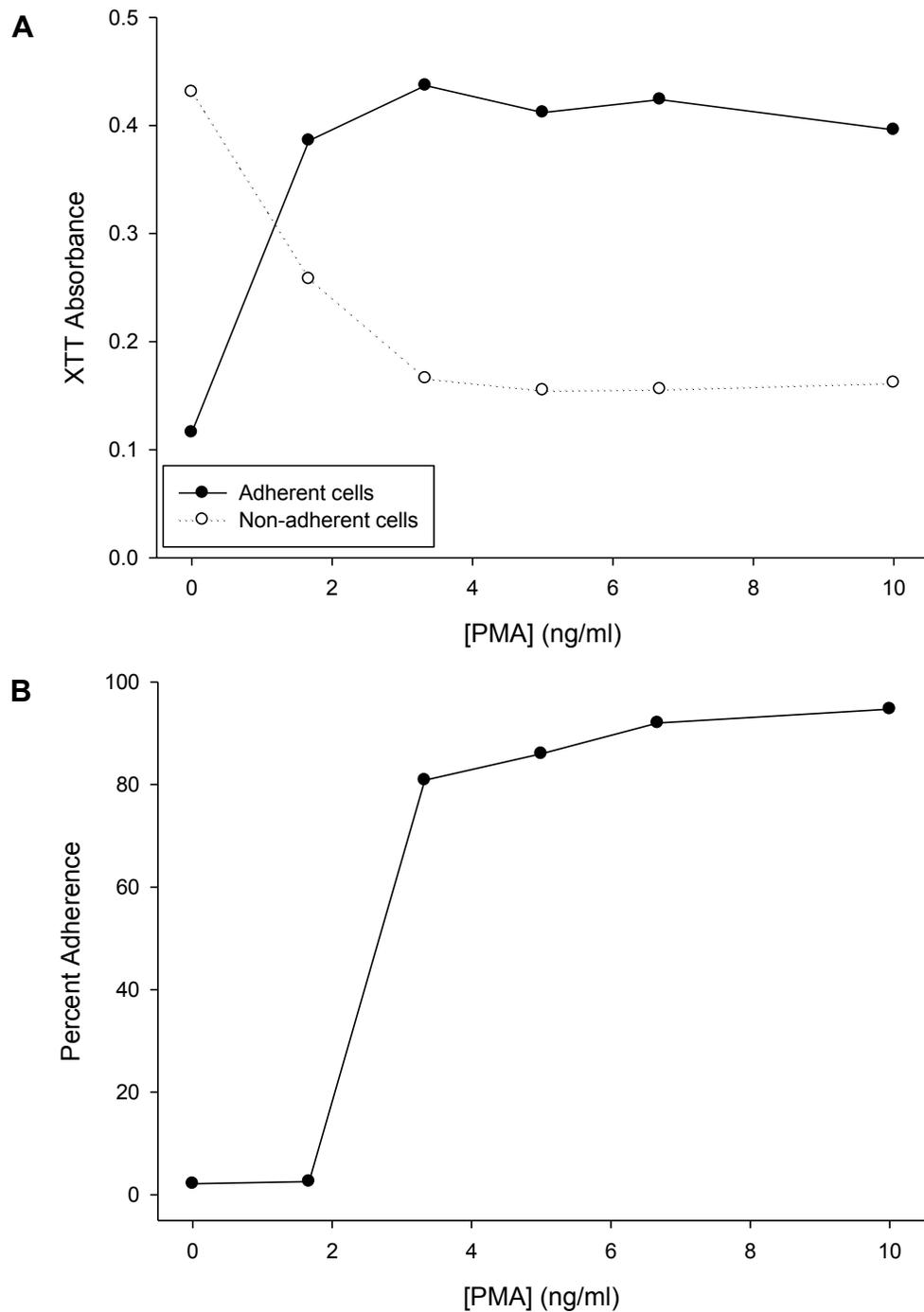


Fig. 3.15 PMA induced adherence can be studied with multiple methods

THP-1 cells were treated with 0, 1.67, 3.33, 5, 6.67 or 10 ng/ml PMA and incubated for 24 hours at 37°C. A) Non-adherent cells were moved to a new well. Adherent and non-adherent cells were treated with 0.33 mg/ml XTT/ 8.3 μ M PMS for 3 hours. Absorbance of the samples was read at 467 nm. B) After XTT analysis, adherent cells were removed from the well with trypsin and counted. The adherent cells were corrected to percent adherence as described in the Methods.

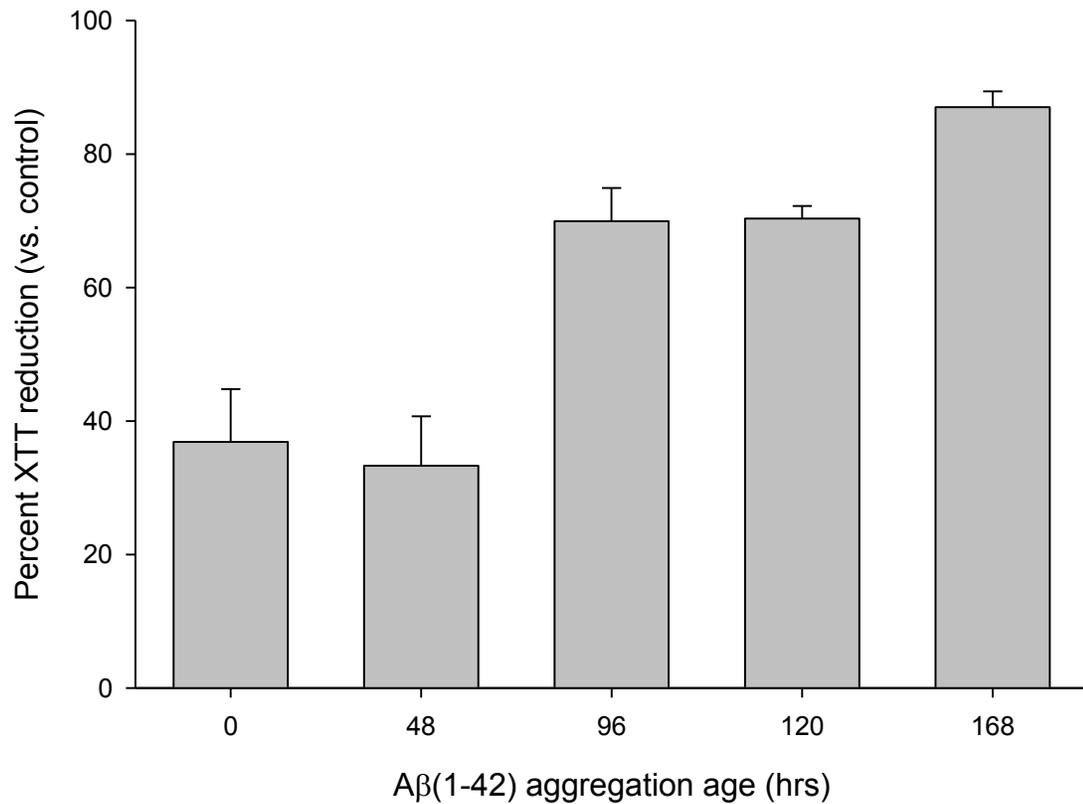


Fig. 3.16 Aβ induced adherence by XTT is similar to data from direct counting

Aβ(1-42) was reconstituted in sterile water to 100 μM and incubated at 4°C. At the given times, cells were treated with 15 μM Aβ for 6 hours. Following the treatment, non-adherent cells were moved to a new well and analyzed with XTT as described in the Methods. At each time point, the absorbance of Aβ treated cells was divided by the absorbance of water treated control cells and corrected to a percentage. Error bars represent standard error for n = 2 (0, 120 hrs), 3 (168 hrs), 4 (96 hrs) and 5 (48 hrs).

the raw percentages in figure 3.16 are considered, they suggest about 60, 65, 30, 30 and 15% adherence induced at 0, 48, 96, 120 and 168 hours of A β aggregation respectively. These numbers are higher than those determined by direct counting, but is likely due to the lack of a washing step before the cells were analyzed.

We also retested out A β (1-42) treatment concentration dependence using the XTT analysis. The cells were treated with different volumes of 100 μ M A β (1-42) that was aggregated for 48 hours. Following a six hour incubation, the medium containing the non-adherent cells was analyzed by XTT (Fig. 3.17). As we previously found in figure 3.6, 15 μ M A β (1-42) induced the highest amount of adherence as evidenced by a loss of non-adherent cells in the medium. The 7.5 μ M A β treatment induced slightly less adherence, but was similar to the amount induced by the 15 μ M treatment. This result is not unexpected since both 10 and 5 μ M treatments induced some adherence in figure 3.6. When we performed this experiment with the direct counting assay, we did not test concentrations lower than 5 μ M, but the results in 3.17 suggest that they would not induce adherence.

Our final experiment with the XTT methodology was the effect of A β aggregation concentration. In figure 3.9 we tested 100 μ M and 1 mM A β (1-42) aggregation concentrations for their ability to induce adherence and analyzed the results by direct counting. Here we tested 100 μ M and 1.2 mM A β (1-42) that was aged 48 hours and analyzed the results by XTT (Fig. 3.18). The results are in agreement with those shown in figure 3.9. A β that aggregates at a lower concentration maintains the ability to induce adherence while A β at higher concentrations does not. This result further confirms our earlier conclusion that an early-formed A β (1-42) oligomer is able to induce adherence in THP-

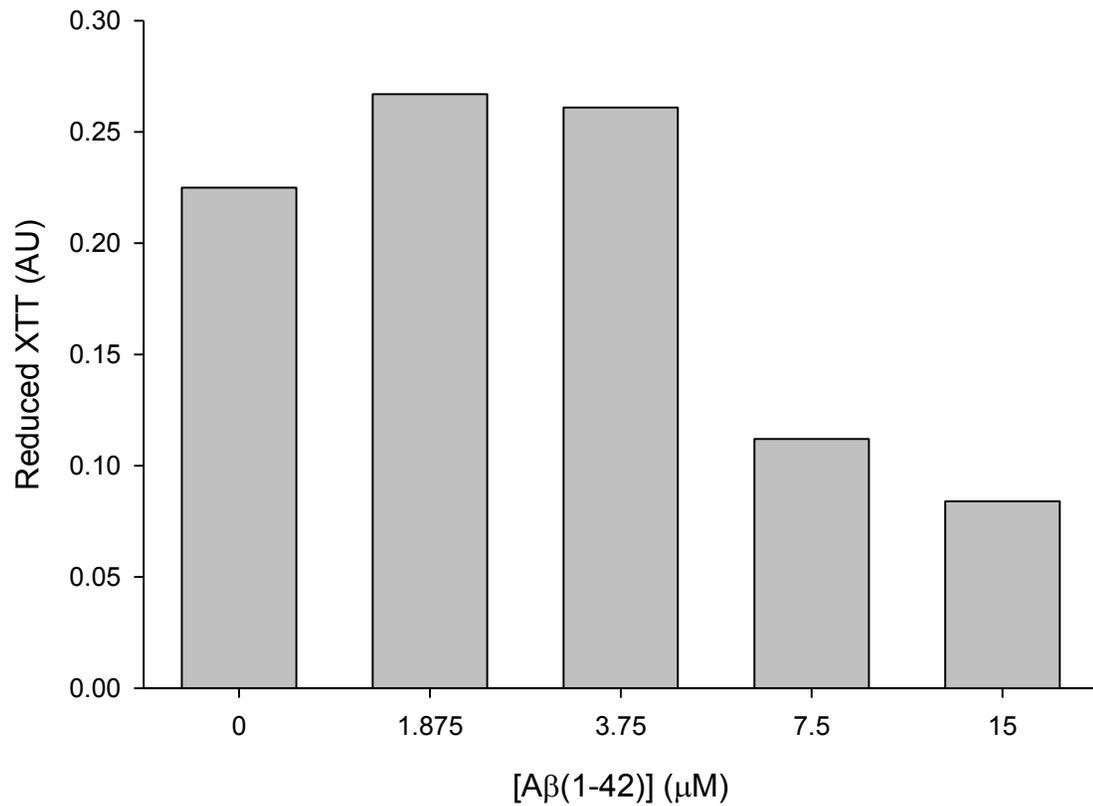


Fig. 3.17 Concentration dependence of Aβ(1-42) induced adherence measured by XTT
48 hour aggregated 100 μM Aβ(1-42) in water was added to THP-1 monocytes in different volumes to produce different final Aβ concentrations. All treatments maintained the same cell count and volume of sterile water from well to well. The treated cells were incubated at 37°C for 6 hours and the XTT reduction of the non-adherent cells was measured.

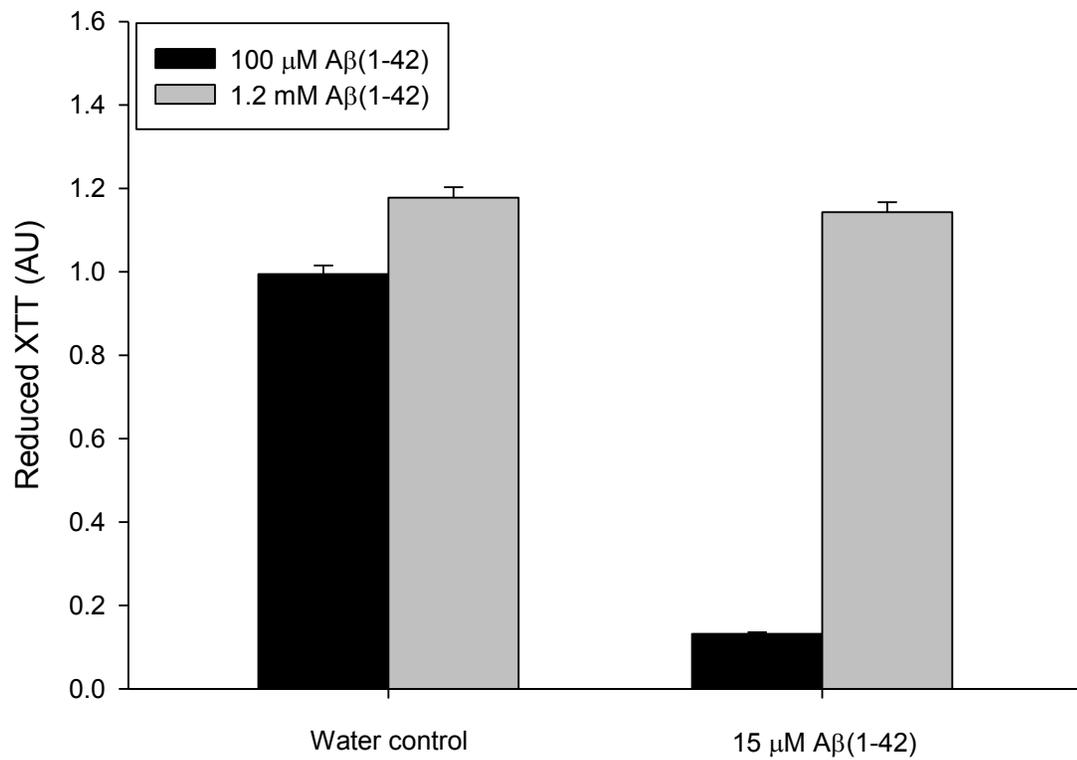


Fig. 3.18 Increasing A β aggregation concentration decreases monocyte adherence. Lyophilized A β (1-42) was reconstituted in sterile water to either 100 μ M or 1.2 mM and aggregated at 4°C for 48 hours. THP-1 cells were treated with 15 μ M of either solution for 6 hours at 37°C. The XTT reduction by the non-adherent cells was measured as described in the Methods.

1 monocytes.

Aside from the absorbance based XTT assay, we have developed a fluorescence based assay to analyze adherence. Calcein AM is a non-fluorescent compound that can be taken up by living cells. Once internalized, esterase activity cleaves the ester groups from the calcein rendering the compound fluorescent (Papadopoulos et al., 1994). Although generally used to measure cell viability, we have adapted it to serve as an indicator of adherence.

We incubated THP-1 cells with 10 μ M calcein AM for 30 minutes before preparing the cells in assay medium. The cells were plated and treated with 10 ng/ml PMA for 6 hours before the medium was removed and the adherent cells washed with PBS. The fluorescence of the wells was then measured before the cells were removed and counted (Fig. 3.19). A plot of calcein fluorescence versus cell count reveals a linear correlation with an R^2 value of 0.9985. This method of pre-labeling cells with calcein appears to be an effective measure of adherence following short incubations.

In order to utilize the calcein methodology for longer incubations we made a slight modification to the protocol. Instead of incubating the cells with the calcein AM before effector treatment, we induced adherence by exposing varying numbers of cells to 10 ng/ml PMA for 24 hours. We then removed the medium and washed the adherent cells with PBS before incubating the adherent cells with 10 μ M calcein AM for 30 minutes. The fluorescence of each well was measured before the cells were removed from the wells and counted (Fig. 3.20).

The fluorescence of the adherent cells clearly shows the most adherent cells in the PMA treated well that had the highest plated cell count and the lowest fluorescence

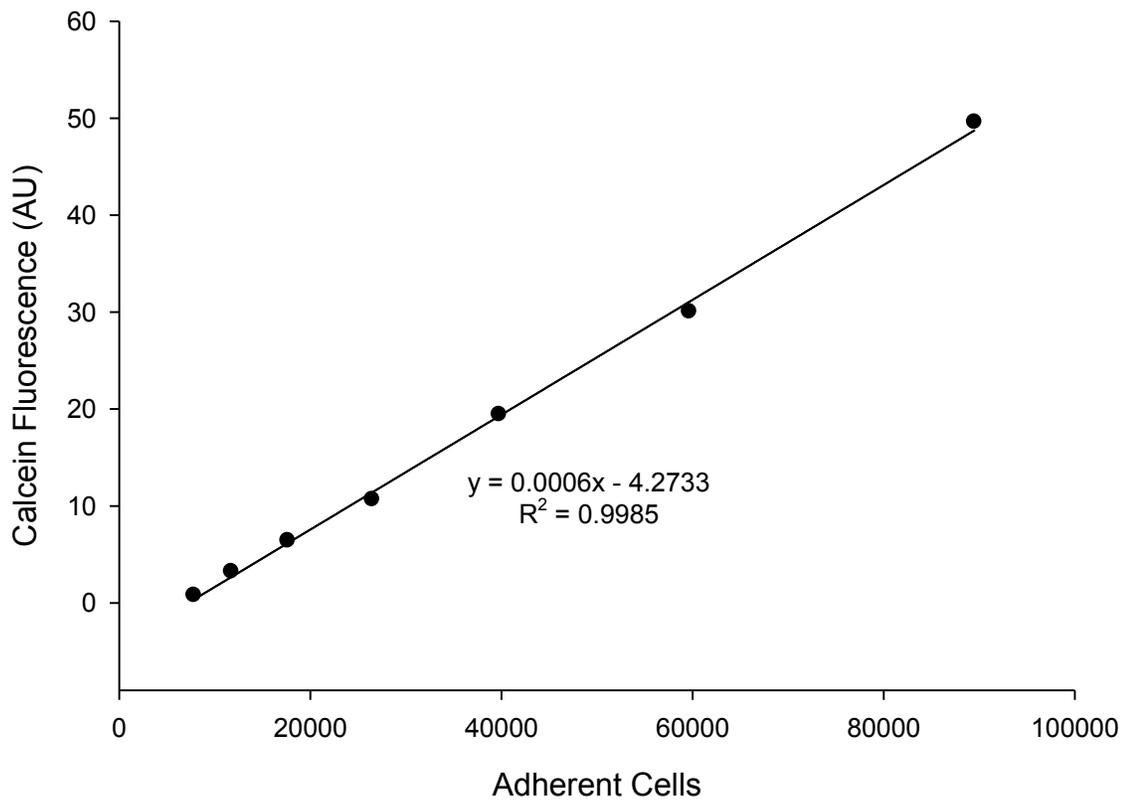


Fig. 3.19 Calcein fluorescence can be used to measure cell adherence induced by PMA
Varying numbers of THP-1 cells were pre-incubated with 10 μ M calcein AM for 30 minutes at 37°C before being prepared in assay medium and treated with 10 ng/ml PMA for 6 hours. Following the treatment, the non-adherent cells were removed, the adherent cells were washed with PBS and the fluorescence of the calcein measured. The equation of the line and the R^2 value were calculated in SigmaPlot.

in the water treated well (Fig. 3.20A). The number of adherent cells counted in each well shows a similar trend (Fig. 3.20B). When the data from 3.19A,B were normalized based upon the well with the most adherence, the two sets of data are very similar (Fig. 3.20C). The number of adherent cells determined by both counts and fluorescence are in close agreement across all treatments. We have not applied the calcein assay to A β treatments.

3.3 Discussion

The process of transforming monocytes into macrophages may play an important role in AD and other neurodegenerative disorders. Our work shows that A β (1-42) is able to induce this transformation in THP-1 monocytes based upon the change into an adherent morphology from a suspension cell type. The data presented here shows that a specific A β (1-42) oligomeric species is responsible for the transformation, which has specific implications in the AD model. It is well-known that A β (1-42) is the main component of the various plaques found in the brains of AD patients (Gravina et al., 1995; Selkoe, 2001a, 2001b). A β aggregates into a variety of species from monomer to large fibrillar structures, and the A β deposits found in the parenchyma of the brain have been shown to be a continuum of structures rather than a single, distinct aggregate species (Selkoe, 2004b).

It has been reported that A β accumulation in the brain can lead to the infiltration of monocyte/macrophages that are derived from the peripheral blood cells. Studies in mouse models have shown that there is a large increase in blood-derived microglia into

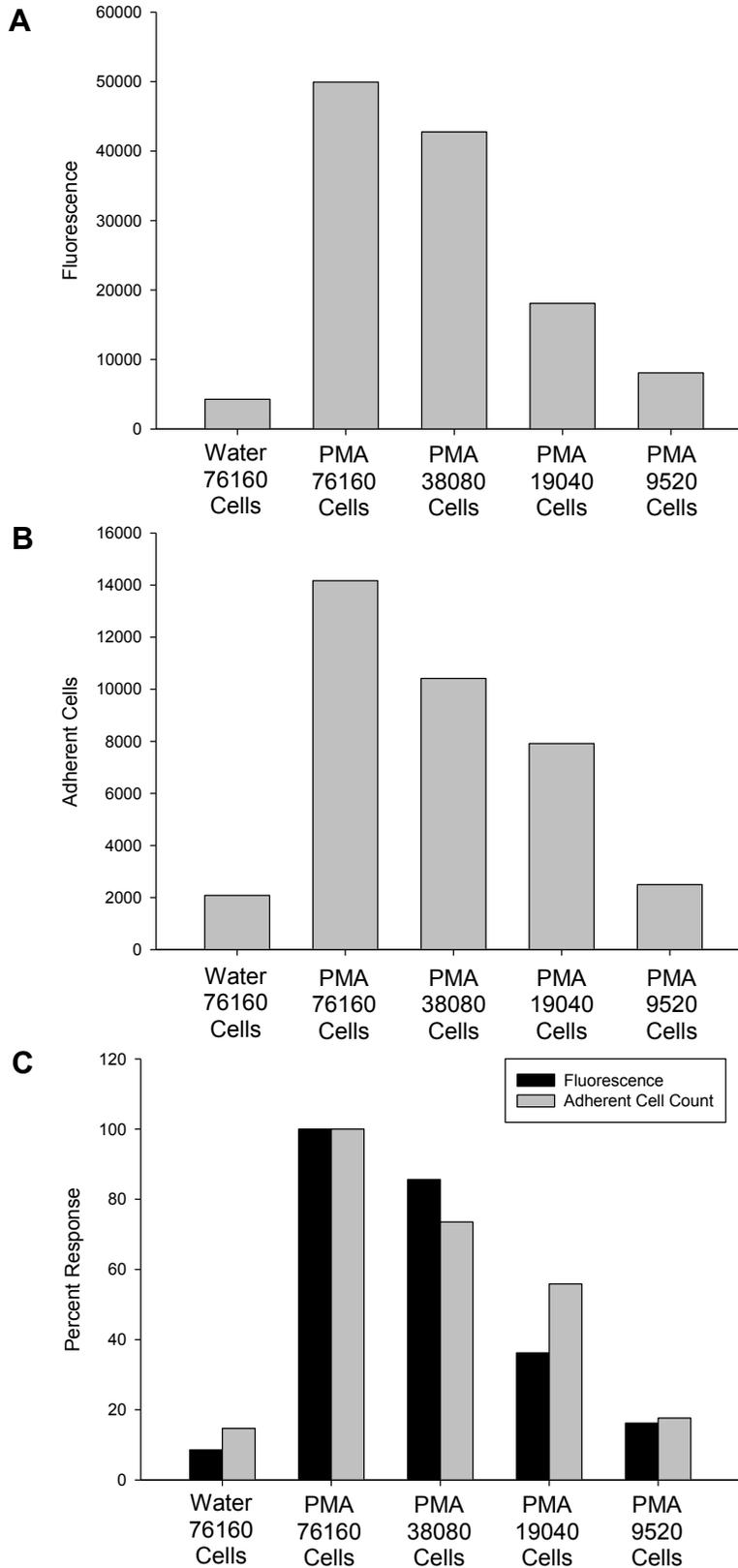


Fig. 3.20 Calcein fluorescence correlates with direct counting

THP-1 cells were prepared in assay medium and 76160, 38080, 19040 or 9520 cells were plated into the wells of a sterile 48-well plate. The cells were treated with 10 ng/ml of PMA or a water control for six hours as indicated in the legends. A) Following the incubation, the non-adherent cells were removed and the wells were washed with PBS. The adherent cells were treated with 10 μ M calcein AM for 30 minutes before the fluorescence was read. B) Following fluorescent analysis, the adherent cells were trypsinized and counted as described in the Methods. C) Data from panels A and B were divided by the corresponding result for 76160 cells treated with PMA and multiplied by 100 to obtain a percentage.

the area of A β plaques (Simard et al., 2006). The study also showed that the infiltrating cells were more competent at phagocytosis of the A β than the resident microglia (Simard et al., 2006). However, as discussed at length by Carson and colleagues (Carson et al., 2007), the bone marrow chimera technique used to understand this process may itself cause the infiltration of the peripheral cells in a non-specific manner. However, the results were later confirmed by determining the unique immunoreactivity profiles of resident and recruited microglia and then analyzing the cells present in APP transgenic and normal mice. The study indicated that the mice expressing APP showed a marked increase in the recruited microglia compared to the wild type mice (El Khoury et al., 2007).

Despite the data suggesting the recruitment of non-resident cells into the CNS, it is yet unclear when the transformation from monocyte to macrophage occurs. Although it has been previously seen that A β can differentiate human monocytes (Fiala et al., 1998), our data suggests that an oligomeric form of A β (1-42) that is formed very early in the aggregation pathway can initiate the transformation process. Figure 3.3 shows that following a 6 hour incubation, freshly reconstituted A β (1-42) can induce a nearly identical amount of adherence as the well known differentiating agent PMA. As the A β (1-42) is allowed to aggregate, the dominant structure seen in the AFM images moves from a small globular species into long fibrils (Fig. 3.4 B-E). A dramatic loss in the ability to induce adherence was seen when the A β (1-42) was aggregated for 96 hours, which correlates with the presence of a large number of fibril structures (Fig 3.4).

We did not see any significant adherence induced by the A β (1-40) (Fig. 3.7 A), which was not completely unexpected since Bitan et al showed that A β (1-40) and A β (1-

42) aggregate via distinct pathways (Bitan et al., 2003). Increasing the aggregation temperature for the A β (1-40) did not lead to the progression to fibrils, but it also did not induce adherence, which suggests that the active oligomeric species is off-path for the A β (1-40). Also of interest was the A β (1-42) L34P mutant's inability to induce adherence in the monocytes (Fig. 3.8 B). This peptide did not aggregate well as expected (Williams et al., 2004), but it also did not form the conformation needed to induce the adherence in the cells. We had predicted that the A β (1-42) L34P peptide would maintain a high monomer:oligomer ratio, and thus help us determine if monomer was the active species. The lack of activity suggests that an oligomeric species that is off the aggregation pathway for A β (1-40) and A β (1-42) L34P is actually the active species in solution.

The strongest evidence for our conclusion that an A β (1-42) oligomer can induce adherence is found in the results from figure 3.9. A β aggregation rates can be manipulated through the modulation of the aggregation kinetics. By decreasing the A β aggregation concentration to 50 μ M, the lag phase of the aggregation should be extended and lead to a higher monomer:oligomer ratio than in the 100 μ M aggregation solution. Keeping the final treatment concentration constant at 15 μ M, we ensure that the same total amount of A β is presented to the cells, and the only variable is the progression of the aggregation. Because the 50 μ M A β (1-42) aggregation solution induced significantly less adherence than the 100 μ M solution at 0 hours of aggregation, we were able to conclude that monomer is not the species responsible for inducing adherence in the cells. Rather, a very early-formed oligomeric species, which can only be formed on the unrestricted A β (1-42) aggregation pathway, is responsible for inducing this phenomenon.

It was somewhat unexpected that the ADDLs did not induce adherence in the

monocytes (Fig. 3.10) because of the growing number of studies detecting specific soluble A β intermediates, including protofibrils (Walsh et al., 1997), oligomers (Kayed et al., 2003), ADDLs (Lambert et al., 1998) and A β *56 (Lesne et al., 2006). However, not all of these species possess the same types of biological activities. It has been seen that ADDLs are less toxic to human cortical neurons than A β oligomers (Deshpande et al., 2006), but both species are more toxic than fibrillar A β (Lambert et al., 1998). Within the field of A β research it has proven very difficult to discern between the size and conformational components of the soluble aggregation species with regards to their activities. A recent report suggests that the molecular weight of ADDLs ranges from 150 – 1000 kDa (Hepler et al., 2006), which is indicative of a higher order aggregation state than previously believed. It is possible that the ADDLs are formed later in the A β aggregation pathway than the active oligomer species, thus explaining their inability to induce adherence in the monocytes.

Despite our previous study which showed the activation of the innate immune response by A β through TLR2 and TLR4 (Udan et al., 2007), blocking these receptors did not prevent the A β (1-42) induced adherence (Fig. 3.11). However, in combination with the ineffectiveness of blocking the NF- κ B dependent pathway with PDTC (Fig. 3.12), the non-involvement of the TLRs is not terribly surprising. Activation of the innate immune system through the TLRs is an upstream activator of the NF- κ B pathway (Fitzgerald and Chen, 2006). Oddly though, activation of FPRL1 with the short peptide WKYMVM has been shown to activate NF- κ B in human U87 astrocytoma and Chinese hamster ovary cells (Kam et al., 2007). Despite this previous research, our studies suggest that the activation of NF- κ B and the induction of adherence through FPRL1 may

involve separate pathways.

The interaction between FPRL1 and A β (1-42) has been previously reported to lead to mobilization of Ca²⁺ and induce chemotaxis in human PBMC (Le et al., 2001). The same study also found that if they aggregated the A β , it was less able to induce chemotaxis than freshly reconstituted A β , a result which mirrors our own. We have shown that pre-treating the THP-1 monocytes with WRW₄, an antagonist to FPRL1, significantly attenuates the adherence induced by treatment with freshly reconstituted A β (1-42) (Fig. 3.13). These data are also in agreement with another study which indicated that WRW₄ was able to block the phagocytosis of A β (1-42) in human macrophages (Bae et al., 2004).

Collectively, the findings of our work suggest that A β (1-42) is able to potently induce adherence in non-adherent THP-1 monocytes. If further characterization of the adherent cells indicates they have been differentiated into macrophages, these results could be vital to understanding the recruitment and transformation of non-resident monocytes into the CNS in response to AD pathology. The study by Luster and colleagues showed that this recruitment process is initiated before A β plaque deposits are detectable (El Khoury et al., 2007), suggesting that the presence of an early oligomeric species may be the trigger. Our results provide new insights into this process, and may lead to a greater understanding of the overall relationship between A β aggregation state and the response of the cells.

3.4 Bibliography

- Akira S, Takeda K, Kaisho T (2001) Toll-like receptors: critical proteins linking innate and acquired immunity. *Nat Immunol* 2:675-680.
- Asheuer M, Pflumio F, Benhamida S, Dubart-Kupperschmitt A, Fouquet F, Imai Y, Aubourg P, Cartier N (2004) Human CD34+ cells differentiate into microglia and express recombinant therapeutic protein. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 101:3557-3562.
- Auwerx J (1991) The human leukemia cell line, THP-1: a multifaceted model for the study of monocyte-macrophage differentiation. *Experientia* 47:22-31.
- Bae YS, Lee HY, Jo EJ, Kim JI, Kang HK, Ye RD, Kwak JY, Ryu SH (2004) Identification of peptides that antagonize formyl peptide receptor-like 1-mediated signaling. *J Immunol* 173:607-614.
- Banati RB, Gehrmann J, Schubert P, Kreutzberg GW (1993) Cytotoxicity of microglia. *Glia* 7:111-118.
- Bauer J, Sminia T, Wouterlood FG, Dijkstra CD (1994) Phagocytic activity of macrophages and microglial cells during the course of acute and chronic relapsing experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis. *J Neurosci Res* 38:365-375.
- Bitan G, Tarus B, Vollers SS, Lashuel HA, Condrón MM, Straub JE, Teplow DB (2003) A molecular switch in amyloid assembly: Met35 and amyloid beta-protein oligomerization. *J Am Chem Soc* 125:15359-15365.
- Boehme KW, Compton T (2004) Innate sensing of viruses by toll-like receptors. *J Virol* 78:7867-7873.
- Carson MJ, Bilousova TV, Puntambekar SS, Melchior B, Doose JM, Ethell IM (2007) A rose by any other name? The potential consequences of microglial heterogeneity during CNS health and disease. *Neurotherapeutics* 4:571-579.
- Chomarot P, Banchereau J, Davoust J, Palucka AK (2000) IL-6 switches the differentiation of monocytes from dendritic cells to macrophages. *Nat Immunol* 1:510-514.

- Chomarat P, Dantin C, Bennett L, Banchereau J, Palucka AK (2003) TNF skews monocyte differentiation from macrophages to dendritic cells. *J Immunol* 171:2262-2269.
- Dahlgren KN, Manelli AM, Stine WB, Jr., Baker LK, Krafft GA, LaDu MJ (2002) Oligomeric and fibrillar species of amyloid-beta peptides differentially affect neuronal viability. *J Biol Chem* 277:32046-32053.
- Davoust N, Vuaillet C, Androdias G, Nataf S (2008) From bone marrow to microglia: barriers and avenues. *Trends Immunol* 29:227-234.
- Deshpande A, Mina E, Glabe C, Busciglio J (2006) Different conformations of amyloid beta induce neurotoxicity by distinct mechanisms in human cortical neurons. *J Neurosci* 26:6011-6018.
- Ding Q, Jin T, Wang Z, Chen Y (2007) Catalase potentiates retinoic acid-induced THP-1 monocyte differentiation into macrophage through inhibition of peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor gamma. *J Leukoc Biol* 81:1568-1576.
- Dzionic A, Fuchs A, Schmidt P, Cremer S, Zysk M, Miltenyi S, Buck DW, Schmitz J (2000) BDCA-2, BDCA-3, and BDCA-4: three markers for distinct subsets of dendritic cells in human peripheral blood. *J Immunol* 165:6037-6046.
- Eck SL, Perkins ND, Carr DP, Nabel GJ (1993) Inhibition of phorbol ester-induced cellular adhesion by competitive binding of NF-kappa B in vivo. *Mol Cell Biol* 13:6530-6536.
- Eglitis MA, Mezey E (1997) Hematopoietic cells differentiate into both microglia and macroglia in the brains of adult mice. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 94:4080-4085.
- El Khoury J, Toft M, Hickman SE, Means TK, Terada K, Geula C, Luster AD (2007) Ccr2 deficiency impairs microglial accumulation and accelerates progression of Alzheimer-like disease. *Nat Med* 13:432-438.
- Fiala M, Zhang L, Gan X, Sherry B, Taub D, Graves MC, Hama S, Way D, Weinand M, Witte M, Lorton D, Kuo YM, Roher AE (1998) Amyloid-beta induces chemokine secretion and monocyte migration across a human blood--brain barrier model. *Mol Med* 4:480-489.
- Fitzgerald KA, Chen ZJ (2006) Sorting out Toll signals. *Cell* 125:834-836.
- Giri R, Shen Y, Stins M, Du Yan S, Schmidt AM, Stern D, Kim KS, Zlokovic B, Kalra VK (2000) beta-amyloid-induced migration of monocytes across human brain endothelial cells involves RAGE and PECAM-1. *Am J Physiol Cell Physiol* 279:C1772-1781.

- Gravina SA, Ho L, Eckman CB, Long KE, Otvos L, Jr., Younkin LH, Suzuki N, Younkin SG (1995) Amyloid beta protein (A beta) in Alzheimer's disease brain. Biochemical and immunocytochemical analysis with antibodies specific for forms ending at A beta 40 or A beta 42(43). *J Biol Chem* 270:7013-7016.
- Harper JD, Wong SS, Lieber CM, Lansbury PT (1997) Observation of metastable Abeta amyloid protofibrils by atomic force microscopy. *Chem Biol* 4:119-125.
- Harper JD, Wong SS, Lieber CM, Lansbury PT, Jr. (1999) Assembly of A beta amyloid protofibrils: an in vitro model for a possible early event in Alzheimer's disease. *Biochemistry* 38:8972-8980.
- Hayden JM, Brachova L, Higgins K, Obermiller L, Sevanian A, Khandrika S, Reaven PD (2002) Induction of monocyte differentiation and foam cell formation in vitro by 7-ketocholesterol. *J Lipid Res* 43:26-35.
- Heneka MT, O'Banion MK (2007) Inflammatory processes in Alzheimer's disease. *J Neuroimmunol* 184:69-91.
- Hepler RW, Grimm KM, Nahas DD, Breese R, Dodson EC, Acton P, Keller PM, Yeager M, Wang H, Shughrue P, Kinney G, Joyce JG (2006) Solution state characterization of amyloid beta-derived diffusible ligands. *Biochemistry* 45:15157-15167.
- Hjort MR, Brenyo AJ, Finkelstein JN, Frampton MW, LoMonaco MB, Stewart JC, Johnston CJ, D'Angio CT (2003) Alveolar epithelial cell-macrophage interactions affect oxygen-stimulated interleukin-8 release. *Inflammation* 27:137-145.
- Hmama Z, Knutson KL, Herrera-Velit P, Nandan D, Reiner NE (1999) Monocyte adherence induced by lipopolysaccharide involves CD14, LFA-1, and cytohesin-1. Regulation by Rho and phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase. *J Biol Chem* 274:1050-1057.
- Jarrett JT, Lansbury PT, Jr. (1993) Seeding "one-dimensional crystallization" of amyloid: a pathogenic mechanism in Alzheimer's disease and scrapie? *Cell* 73:1055-1058.
- Kam AY, Liu AM, Wong YH (2007) Formyl peptide-receptor like-1 requires lipid raft and extracellular signal-regulated protein kinase to activate inhibitor-kappa B kinase in human U87 astrocytoma cells. *J Neurochem* 103:1553-1566.
- Kang CD, Lee BK, Kim KW, Kim CM, Kim SH, Chung BS (1996) Signaling mechanism of PMA-induced differentiation of K562 cells. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 221:95-100.

- Kayed R, Head E, Thompson JL, McIntire TM, Milton SC, Cotman CW, Glabe CG (2003) Common structure of soluble amyloid oligomers implies common mechanism of pathogenesis. *Science* 300:486-489.
- Kramer PR, Wray S (2002) 17-Beta-estradiol regulates expression of genes that function in macrophage activation and cholesterol homeostasis. *J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol* 81:203-216.
- Lambert MP, Barlow AK, Chromy BA, Edwards C, Freed R, Liosatos M, Morgan TE, Rozovsky I, Trommer B, Viola KL, Wals P, Zhang C, Finch CE, Krafft GA, Klein WL (1998) Diffusible, nonfibrillar ligands derived from Abeta1-42 are potent central nervous system neurotoxins. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 95:6448-6453.
- Le Y, Gong W, Tiffany HL, Tumanov A, Nedospasov S, Shen W, Dunlop NM, Gao JL, Murphy PM, Oppenheim JJ, Wang JM (2001) Amyloid (beta)42 activates a G-protein-coupled chemoattractant receptor, FPR-like-1. *J Neurosci* 21:RC123.
- Lesne S, Koh MT, Kotilinek L, Kaye R, Glabe CG, Yang A, Gallagher M, Ashe KH (2006) A specific amyloid-beta protein assembly in the brain impairs memory. *Nature* 440:352-357.
- Lorenzo A, Yankner BA (1994) Beta-amyloid neurotoxicity requires fibril formation and is inhibited by congo red. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 91:12243-12247.
- McGeer PL, Itagaki S, Tago H, McGeer EG (1987) Reactive microglia in patients with senile dementia of the Alzheimer type are positive for the histocompatibility glycoprotein HLA-DR. *Neurosci Lett* 79:195-200.
- Papadopoulos NG, Dedoussis GV, Spanakos G, Gritzapis AD, Baxevanis CN, Papanichail M (1994) An improved fluorescence assay for the determination of lymphocyte-mediated cytotoxicity using flow cytometry. *J Immunol Methods* 177:101-111.
- Park EK, Jung HS, Yang HI, Yoo MC, Kim C, Kim KS (2007) Optimized THP-1 differentiation is required for the detection of responses to weak stimuli. *Inflamm Res* 56:45-50.
- Pike CJ, Walencewicz AJ, Glabe CG, Cotman CW (1991) In vitro aging of beta-amyloid protein causes peptide aggregation and neurotoxicity. *Brain Res* 563:311-314.
- Remer KA, Brcic M, Sauter KS, Jungi TW (2006) Human monocytoic cells as a model to study Toll-like receptor-mediated activation. *J Immunol Methods* 313:1-10.

- Sakamoto H, Aikawa M, Hill CC, Weiss D, Taylor WR, Libby P, Lee RT (2001) Bio-mechanical strain induces class a scavenger receptor expression in human mono-cyte/macrophages and THP-1 cells: a potential mechanism of increased athero-sclerosis in hypertension. *Circulation* 104:109-114.
- Schwende H, Fitzke E, Ambs P, Dieter P (1996) Differences in the state of differentia-tion of THP-1 cells induced by phorbol ester and 1,25-dihydroxyvitamin D3. *J Leukoc Biol* 59:555-561.
- Selkoe DJ (2001a) Alzheimer's disease results from the cerebral accumulation and cyto-toxicity of amyloid beta-protein. *J Alzheimers Dis* 3:75-80.
- Selkoe DJ (2001b) Alzheimer's disease: genes, proteins, and therapy. *Physiol Rev* 81:741-766.
- Selkoe DJ (2004a) Cell biology of protein misfolding: the examples of Alzheimer's and Parkinson's diseases. *Nat Cell Biol* 6:1054-1061.
- Selkoe DJ (2004b) Alzheimer disease: mechanistic understanding predicts novel thera-pies. *Ann Intern Med* 140:627-638.
- Simard AR, Rivest S (2004) Bone marrow stem cells have the ability to populate the entire central nervous system into fully differentiated parenchymal microglia. *Faseb J* 18:998-1000.
- Simard AR, Soulet D, Gowing G, Julien JP, Rivest S (2006) Bone marrow-derived mi-croglia play a critical role in restricting senile plaque formation in Alzheimer's disease. *Neuron* 49:489-502.
- Stine WB, Jr., Dahlgren KN, Krafft GA, LaDu MJ (2003) In vitro characterization of conditions for amyloid-beta peptide oligomerization and fibrillogenesis. *J Biol Chem* 278:11612-11622.
- Tsuchiya S, Yamabe M, Yamaguchi Y, Kobayashi Y, Konno T, Tada K (1980) Estab-lishment and characterization of a human acute monocytic leukemia cell line (THP-1). *Int J Cancer* 26:171-176.
- Tsuchiya S, Kobayashi Y, Goto Y, Okumura H, Nakae S, Konno T, Tada K (1982) In-duction of maturation in cultured human monocytic leukemia cells by a phorbol diester. *Cancer Res* 42:1530-1536.
- Udan ML, Ajit D, Crouse NR, Nichols MR (2007) Toll-like receptors 2 and 4 mediate Abeta(1-42) activation of the innate immune response in a human monocytic cell line. *J Neurochem*.

- Ueki A, Isozaki Y, Tomokuni A, Hatayama T, Ueki H, Kusaka M, Shiwa M, Arikuni H, Takeshita T, Morimoto K (2002) Intramolecular epitope spreading among anti-caspase-8 autoantibodies in patients with silicosis, systemic sclerosis and systemic lupus erythematosus, as well as in healthy individuals. *Clin Exp Immunol* 129:556-561.
- Walsh DM, Lomakin A, Benedek GB, Condron MM, Teplow DB (1997) Amyloid beta-protein fibrillogenesis. Detection of a protofibrillar intermediate. *J Biol Chem* 272:22364-22372.
- Walsh DM, Klyubin I, Fadeeva JV, Cullen WK, Anwyl R, Wolfe MS, Rowan MJ, Selkoe DJ (2002) Naturally secreted oligomers of amyloid beta protein potently inhibit hippocampal long-term potentiation in vivo. *Nature* 416:535-539.
- Walsh DM, Hartley DM, Kusumoto Y, Fezoui Y, Condron MM, Lomakin A, Benedek GB, Selkoe DJ, Teplow DB (1999) Amyloid beta-protein fibrillogenesis. Structure and biological activity of protofibrillar intermediates. *J Biol Chem* 274:25945-25952.
- Wegiel J, Imaki H, Wang KC, Wegiel J, Rubenstein R (2004) Cells of monocyte/microglial lineage are involved in both microvessel amyloidosis and fibrillar plaque formation in APPsw tg mice. *Brain Res* 1022:19-29.
- Williams AD, Portelius E, Kheterpal I, Guo JT, Cook KD, Xu Y, Wetzel R (2004) Mapping abeta amyloid fibril secondary structure using scanning proline mutagenesis. *J Mol Biol* 335:833-842.
- Yan SD, Chen X, Fu J, Chen M, Zhu H, Roher A, Slattery T, Zhao L, Nagashima M, Morser J, Migheli A, Nawroth P, Stern D, Schmidt AM (1996) RAGE and amyloid-beta peptide neurotoxicity in Alzheimer's disease. *Nature* 382:685-691.

4 CHARACTERIZATION OF ADHERENT CELLS

4.1 Introduction

The human body is a complicated system that stands ready to defend itself from a pathogenic invasion. In healthy individuals, the bone marrow produces a steady stream of monocytic cells that circulate in the bloodstream. If a pathogen invades the body, these monocytes have the potential to undergo differentiation and transform into other types of cells to protect the body (Volkman and Gowans, 1965a, 1965b; Gordon and Taylor, 2005).

In order to immediately respond to the insult associated with pathogenic invasion, the monocytes are differentiated into macrophages through the innate immune response (Van Furth et al., 1973; Reya et al., 2001). The primary function of the newly formed macrophages is to phagocytose and destroy the invader (Mackaness, 1964; Schwende et al., 1996; Benoit et al., 2008). Once the immediate threat is contained, the monocytes begin differentiation through the adaptive immune response pathway into dendritic cells. These cells are antigen producing cells that aid in the formation of antibodies and the development of long-term immunity to the pathogen (Banchereau and Steinman, 1998).

In the CNS, the role of macrophages are played by the microglia. These cells

possess phagocytic abilities similar to the macrophages found in the periphery (Banati et al., 1993; Bauer et al., 1994; Davoust et al., 2008). The presence of activated microglia surrounding A β plaques in AD brains (McGeer et al., 1987; Heneka and O'Banion, 2007) suggests that an immune response is attempted in response to AD pathology. Because of the similarities in physiology and function, peripheral macrophages may provide a useful model system to study the activation of microglia.

When monocytes are transformed into macrophages, they undergo morphological changes including flattening and spreading and the ability to adhere (Tsuchiya et al., 1982; Schwende et al., 1996). The receptors on the surface of the cells also change upon activation and an increase is seen in the expression of CD11b, *iba-1* and F4/80 (Davoust et al., 2008). Once in the macrophage phenotype, the cells also develop the ability to phagocytose pathogens and secrete proinflammatory cytokines (Schwende et al., 1996).

A β has previously been shown to induce adherence in peripheral blood monocytes (Le et al., 2001). In addition, we have shown that this process occurs in THP-1 monocytes in response to freshly reconstituted A β (1-42) (Crouse et al., 2009). We suggested that this transformation to an adherent phenotype is likely to be related to the differentiation of the monocytes to macrophages. Here we characterize the cells that were transformed to determine if they possess other features unique to macrophage-like cells.

4.2 Results

4.2.1 Integrin Receptor Expression

The family of integrins serves as receptors for cell adhesion to extracellular matrix, and mediate cell-cell adhesion. The integrins are $\alpha\beta$ heterodimers in which 8 β subunits can associate with 18 α subunits to produce 24 known integrins (Hynes, 2002). Of these known integrins, the class of $\beta 2$ integrins are known to be expressed exclusively on leukocytes and play a pivotal role in adhesion and migration of these cells. Specifically, the Mac-1 integrin made up of CD11b (αM subunit) and CD18 ($\beta 2$ subunit) have been implicated in cellular migration (Mayadas and Cullere, 2005).

Fibronectin (Fn) is one of the components in the extracellular matrix that can interact with integrins (Ruoslahti and Pierschbacher, 1987). It is a known adhesion protein that has been published to stabilize the adherence of THP-1 cells treated with LPS (Kounalakis and Corbett, 2006). We wanted to explore the possibility of Fn stabilizing the adherence induced in our cells when they were treated with PMA or $A\beta$.

Wells of the experimental plate were pre-coated with Fn as described in the methods. The cells were treated with 10 ng/ml of PMA or 15 μM of freshly prepared $A\beta$ (1-42) and incubated for 6 hours (Fig. 4.1A). The cells treated in wells pre-coated with Fn had increased adherence compared to cells in uncoated wells. Both effectors induced more adherence in the presence of Fn.

We have previously shown that incubation of the cells with $A\beta$ (1-42) for 24 hours induced a similar amount of adherence as a 6 hour incubation time (Udan et al., 2007). We wanted to determine if Fn would stabilize the $A\beta$ induced adherence during a 24 hour incubation (Fig 4.1B). Cells treated with freshly reconstituted $A\beta$ (1-42) induced 35.32% adherence in uncoated wells and $79.17 \pm 14.20\%$ adherence in wells coated

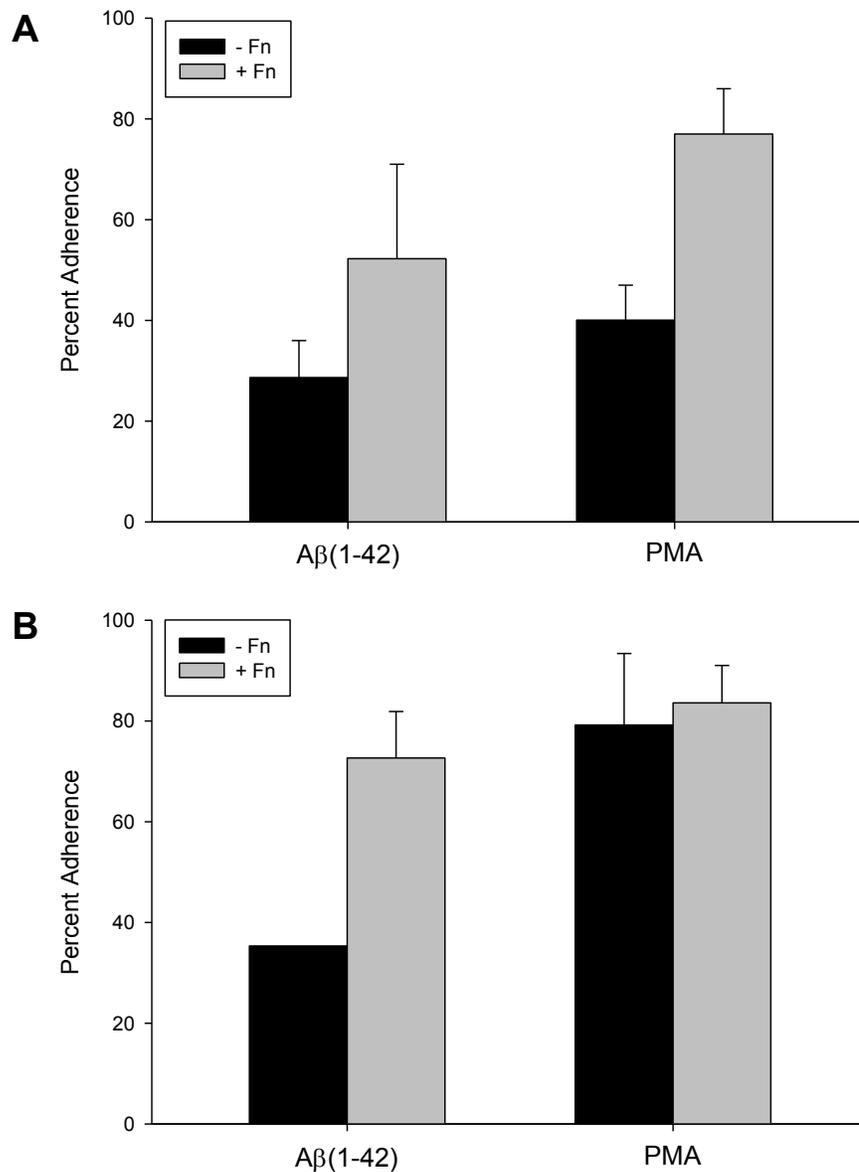


Fig. 4.1 Fn increases the adherence induced by PMA and Aβ THP-1 monocytes were incubated at 37°C with 10 ng/ml PMA or 15 μM Aβ(1-42) in the presence or absence of Fn. Following the incubation time, percent adherence was determined as described in the Methods. A) Treated cells were incubated with the effectors for 6 hours. Error bars are standard error for n= 2 trials. B) Treated cells were incubated for 24 hours with the effectors. Error bars are standard error for n= 1 (Aβ -Fn) and 2.

with Fn. PMA induced $72.66 \pm 9.23\%$ and $83.58 \pm 7.44\%$ in uncoated and coated wells, respectively.

The results to the previous experiments suggested that Fn coating could stabilize the adherence induced by treatments that may not have induced adherence in earlier experiments. An A β (1-42) concentration dependence experiment revealed that concentrations of A β lower than our typical 15 μM treatment did not induce significant adherence in the THP-1 cells (Fig. 3.5). We retested the ability of 5 μM A β (1-42) to induce adherence in THP-1 cells at various incubation times (Fig. 4.2). THP-1 cells incubated with 5 μM of freshly prepared A β (1-42) in Fn coated plates induced $14.99 \pm 4.29\%$ adherence at 6 hours, $66.03 \pm 15.21\%$ adherence at 24 hours and 77.36% adherence at 48 hours of incubation. When the cells were treated in uncoated plates, the 6 and 24 hour adherence values dropped to $8.56 \pm 3.21\%$ and $10.97 \pm 0.27\%$, respectively (data not shown). The ability of 5 μM A β (1-42) to induce adherence in uncoated plates with a 48 hour incubation was not tested.

The process of differentiation has been linked to increased expression of various cell surface markers including CD11b on the surface of the macrophages but not on the parent monocytes (Schwende et al., 1996). To determine if the increased adherence to Fn coated plates was due to an upregulation of integrin receptor expression, we analyzed the amount of CD11b expressed on the surface of adherent cells. The measurement was performed by applying an anti-CD11b to the surface of the cells followed by an anti-IgG antibody tagged with HRP, which was used to provide colormetric detection of the receptor as described in the Methods. Separate experiments were performed and the data was corrected to absorbance per 10^5 cells for averaging purposes. Cells treated with

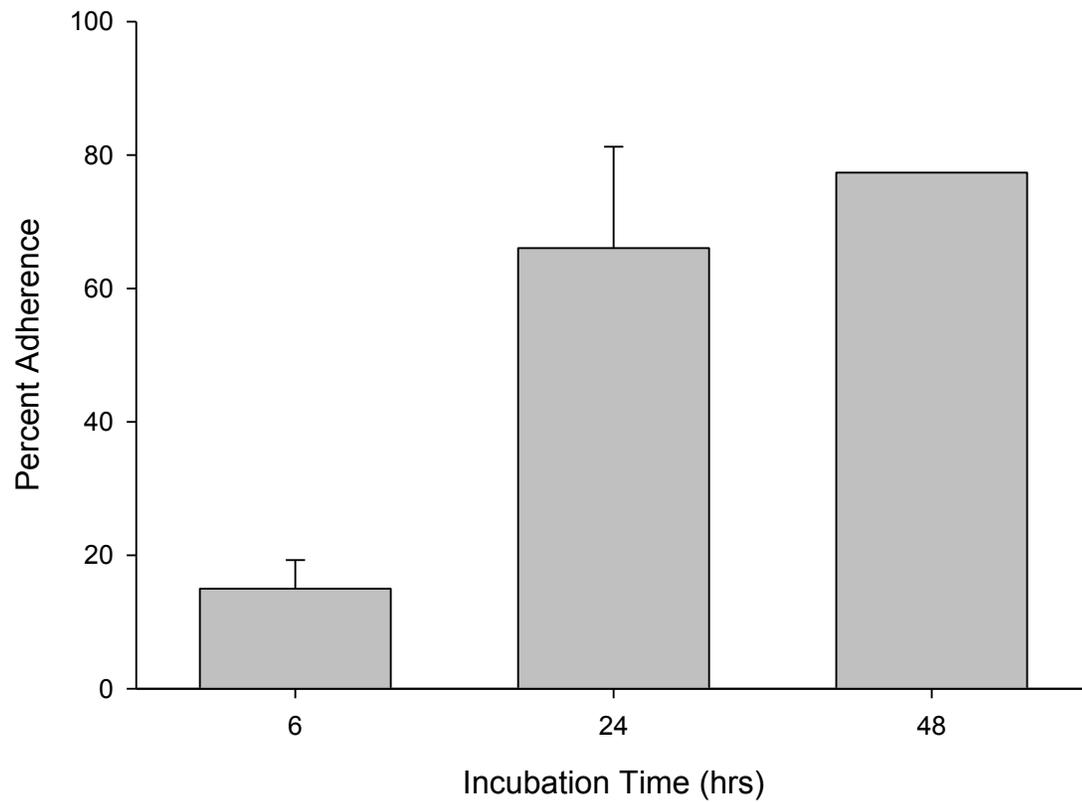


Fig. 4.2 Fn coating allows lower concentrations of A β to induce monocyte adherence
Wells were pre-coated with Fn as described. Cells were treated with 5 μ M A β (1-42) and incubated at 37°C for the times indicated. Following the incubation the adherence was analyzed as described. Error bars are SE for n= 2 (6, 24) and 1 (48).

PMA induced a normalized cell surface CD11b expression of 0.16 ± 0.01 and 0.39 ± 0.03 AU/ 10^5 cells after 6 and 24 hours of exposure, respectively. Cells treated concurrently with $15 \mu\text{M}$ A β (1-42) expressed 0.28 ± 0.01 and 0.71 ± 0.04 AU/ 10^5 cells after 6 and 24 hour incubations, respectively (Fig. 4.3A). The lower $5 \mu\text{M}$ A β (1-42) treatment for 24 or 48 hours induced 0.27 ± 0.02 and 0.62 ± 0.05 AU/ 10^5 cells, respectively while concurrent PMA treatments induced 0.39 ± 0.03 and 0.54 ± 0.01 AU/ 10^5 cells with 24 and 48 hour incubations (Fig 4.3B).

4.2.2 Markers of Monocyte Differentiation

The upregulation of CD11b expression upon treatment of the THP-1 cells with A β compared to PMA treatment suggests that the cells are being differentiated and not simply becoming adherent. We decided to analyze the adherent cells for other markers of the differentiation process. It has been shown previously that upon differentiation, the morphology of monocytic cells will change. The cells will flatten and spread as they become adherent and they will also develop vacuoles (Tsuchiya et al., 1982).

Following treatment of the THP-1 cells with either PMA or A β (1-42) for 6 or 24 hours, in the presence and absence of Fn, we imaged the cells with a camera attached to an inverted microscope to study the morphological changes. The untreated monocytes have a rounded morphology with no protrusions emanating from the cell body (Fig. 4.4A). Following a 6 hour exposure to PMA or A β (1-42) in the absence of Fn, subtle changes became noticeable in the cells. A few of the cells were beginning to elongate and spread (Fig. 4.4 B,C). More spreading and elongation was seen in the cells treated in

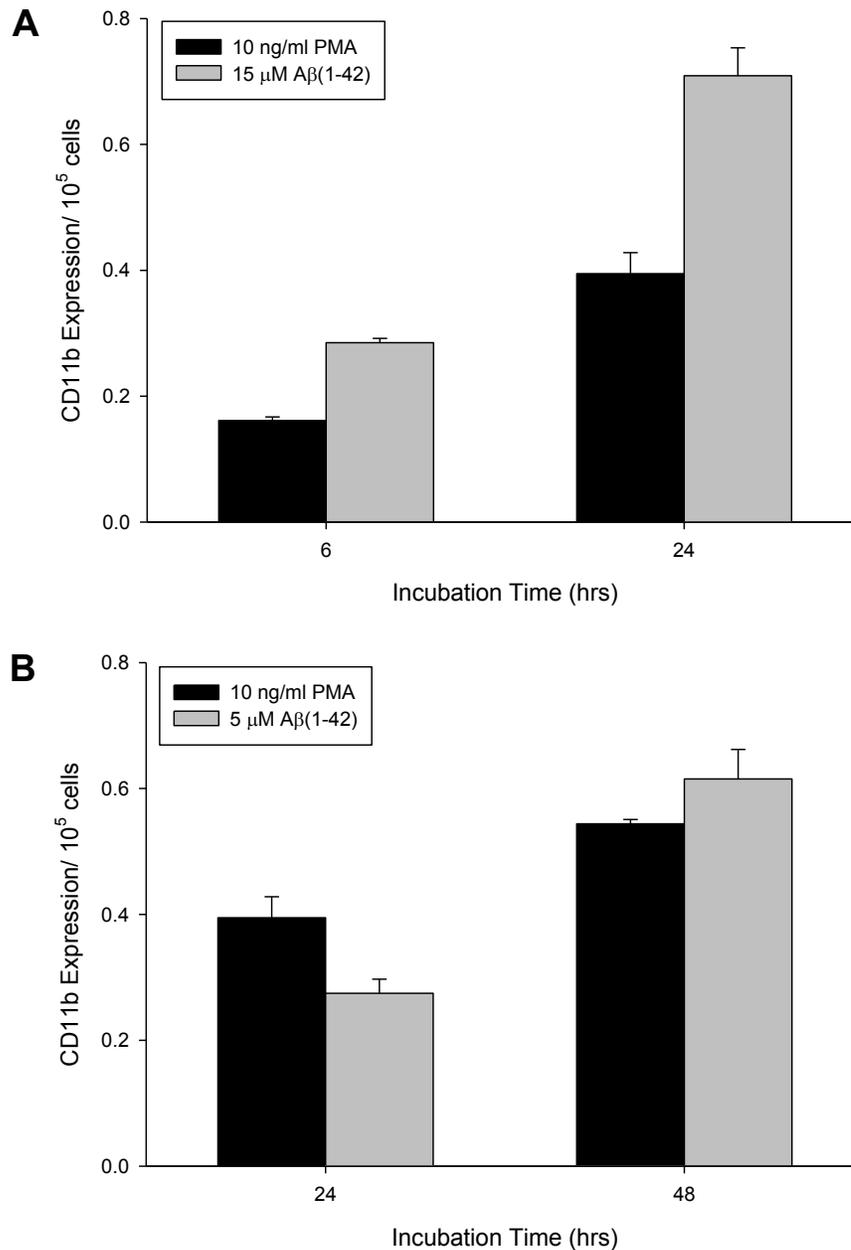


Fig. 4.3 Cell surface CD11b expression in adherent monocytes

Wells of a sterile 48-well plate were pre-coated with 5 μ g of Fn to ensure cell adherence. A) THP-1 monocytes were treated with 10 ng/ml PMA or 15 μ M freshly reconstituted A β (1-42) for 6 or 24 hours at 37°C. SE bars were calculated from n=5 trials for all data points. B) THP-1 monocytes were treated with 10 ng/ml PMA or 5 μ M freshly reconstituted A β (1-42) for 24 or 48 hours at 37°C. SE bars were calculated from n= 5 (PMA, 24) and 2 for all other treatments. Following incubation, adhering cells were analyzed for expression of the cell surface receptor CD11b as described in the methods. The expression was normalized using the number of adhering cells.

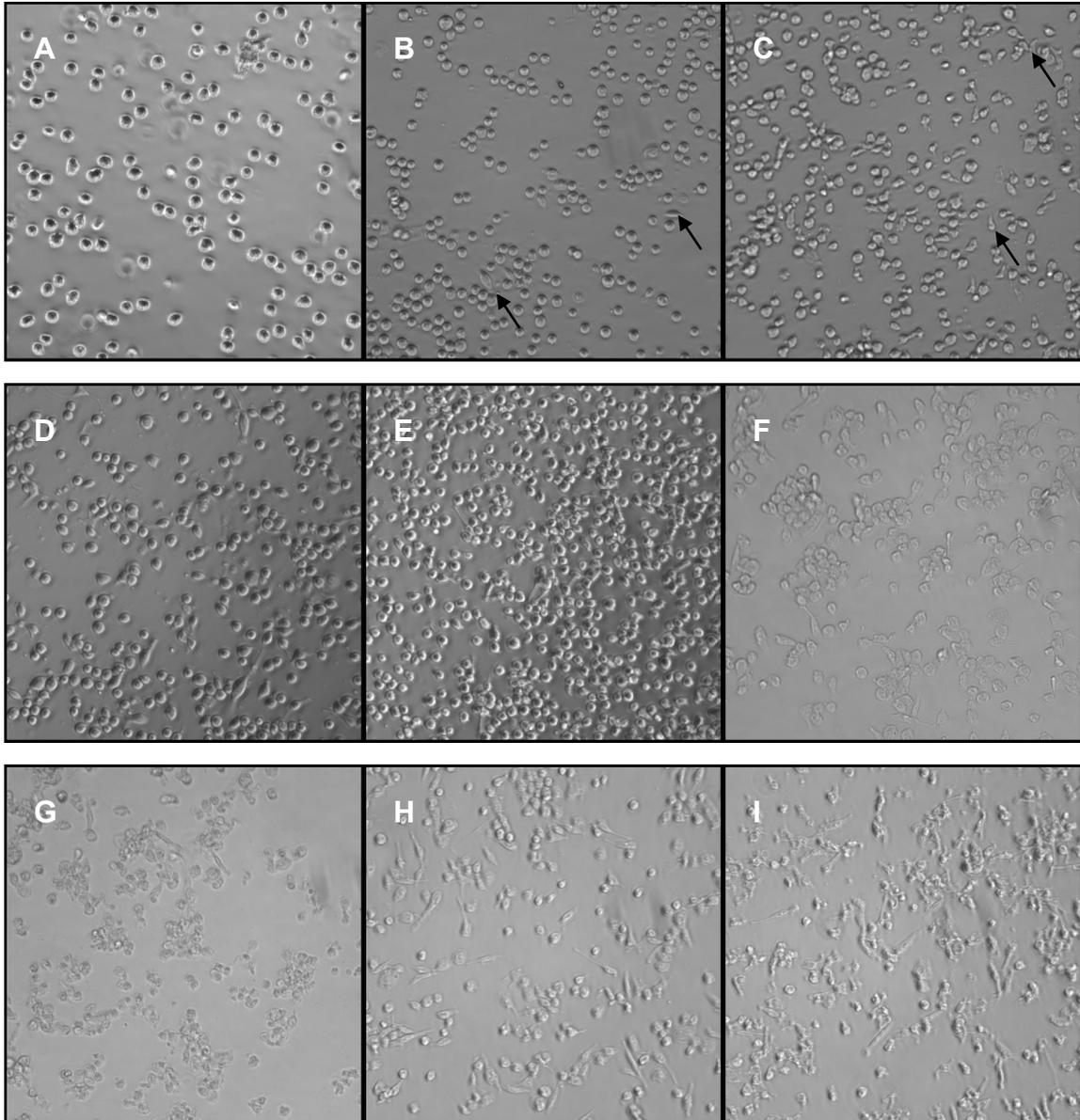


Fig. 4.4 Study of morphological changes induced in treated THP-1 monocytes

THP-1 cells were treated with 10 ng/ml PMA or 15 μ M Ab(1-42) in the presence or absence of Fn. Following the incubation with effectors, the non-adherent cells were removed and pictures were taken of the adherent cells. A) Untreated THP-1 Monocytes B) 6 hour PMA treatment -Fn C) 6 hour A β treatment -Fn D) 6 hour PMA treatment +Fn E) 6 hour A β treatment +Fn F) 24 hour PMA treatment -Fn G) 24 hour A β treatment -Fn H) 24 hour PMA treatment +Fn I) 24 hour A β treatment +Fn. Arrows indicate early morphological changes.

Fn coated wells (Fig. 4.4 D,E). Many of the cells still maintained their rounded morphology after a 6 hour treatment. However, following a 24 hour incubation with either PMA or A β (1-42), most of the cells appeared morphologically distinct from the parent monocytes (Fig. 4.4 F-I). Again the cells treated in the presence of Fn showed a higher degree of spreading. It is interesting to note that in all cases the A β treated cells appeared to transform somewhat differently than the PMA treated cells, but nevertheless exhibited the morphological changes associated with differentiation.

We also studied the effect of PMA and A β (1-42) treatments on cell proliferation, in the absence of Fn, because the transformation from monocyte to macrophage is known to be accompanied by an arrest in the cell cycle (Schwende et al., 1996; Ding et al., 2007). We treated THP-1 cells with 10 ng/ml PMA or 15 μ M A β (1-42) at either 0 or 168 hours of aggregation for 6, 24 and 48 hours. At each time point all of the cells in the wells were counted using trypan blue exclusion. None of the treatments lead to an increase in total cell count (Fig. 4.5A). Even treatment with 168 hour A β (1-42), which does not induce adherence in the cells (Fig. 3.4A), led to an arrest of proliferation.

There was a noticeable decrease in the cell count at 24 hours of the cells treated with freshly reconstituted A β . The counts included all of the cells, living and dead, so we quantitated the percentage of the cells that were viable based upon trypan blue exclusion. At the time where we saw a decrease in cell count, we found a corresponding decrease in the percentage of the cells that were viable (Fig. 4.5B). The treatment with 168 hour A β showed no changes in viability over the course of the experiment, but the viability was decreased compared to PMA treated cells at all time points.

To clarify the results of the trypan blue exclusion assay, we used XTT to test the

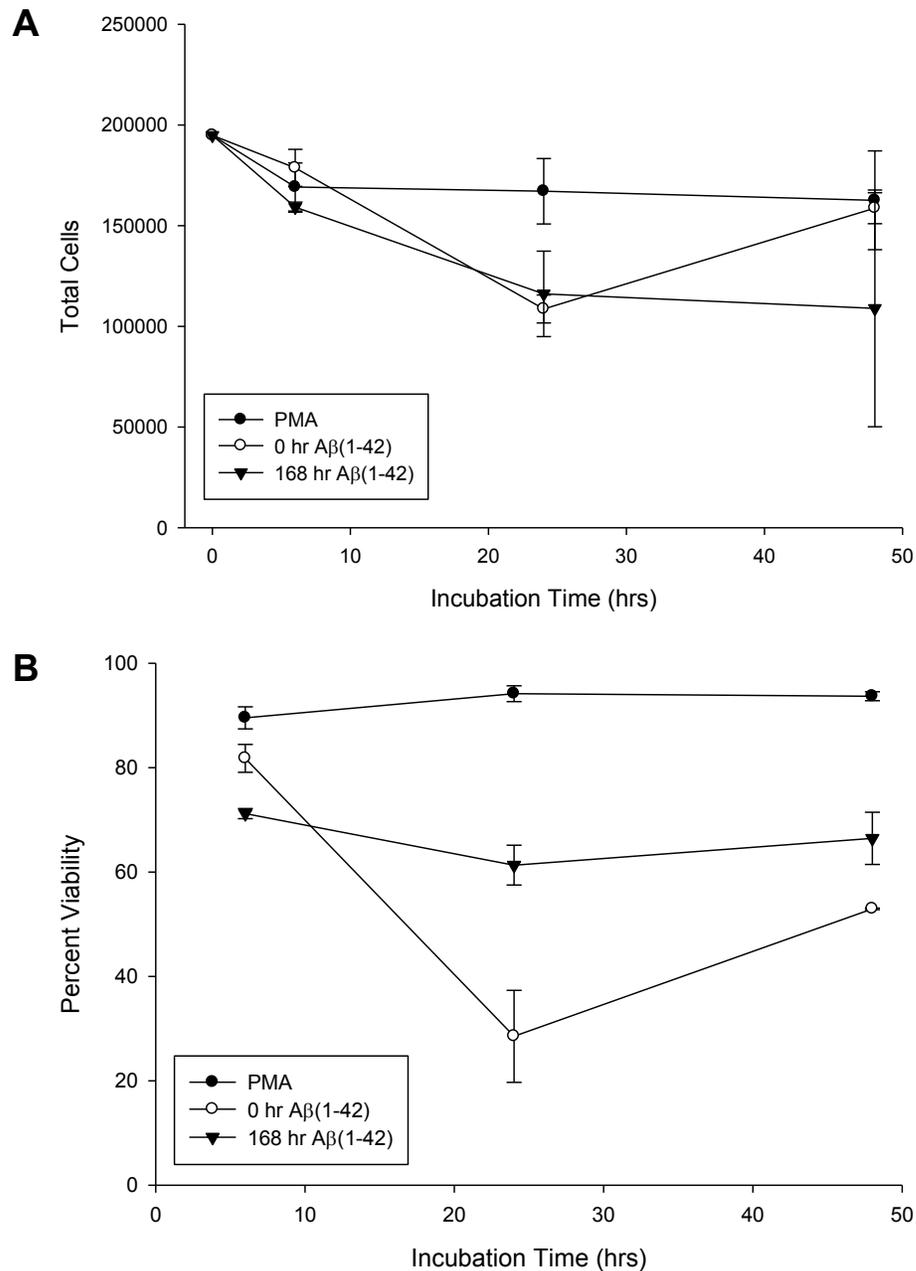


Fig 4.5 PMA and A β treatments decrease THP-1 cellular proliferation

THP-1 cells were treated with 10 ng/ml PMA or 15 μ M A β (1-42) aggregated 0, or 168 hours. A) At the times indicated, the living and dead cells in each sample were counted using trypan blue exclusion and total number of cells reported. SE bars are for n= 2 (A β , 0 & 168 hours) or 3 (PMA). Cell counts were adjusted to the same starting count. B) At the times indicated, the living and dead cells in each sample were counted using trypan blue exclusion and percent of living cells reported. SE bars are for n= 2 (A β , 0 & 168 hours) or 3 (PMA).

metabolic activity of the adherent cells derived from PMA or A β treatment. An increase in the amount of XTT reduced indicates an increase in metabolic activity (Scudiero et al., 1988). The cells that were treated with PMA, 15 μ M A β (1-42) or 5 μ M A β (1-42) for 24 hours all showed an increase in XTT reduction over the background absorbance of XTT in the absence of cells (Fig. 4.6A) despite the decrease in viability seen with the trypan blue exclusion assay. Likewise, the XTT reduction from the 48 hour PMA and 5 μ M A β (1-42) samples were both above the background (Fig. 4.6B). Although the XTT reduction by the cells treated with PMA for 48 hours is above the baseline, it is a lower amount of reduction than the cells that were only treated for 24 hours, which suggests that longer exposure to PMA may be detrimental to the cells. Both experiments indicate that A β treatment can increase the metabolism of the cells more than PMA treatment.

4.3 Discussion

The differentiation of monocytic cells into microglia may play an important role in AD pathogenesis. Markers of the differentiation process include upregulation of β 2 integrins like CD11b, cell adherence, arrest of cellular proliferation and morphological changes (Tsuchiya et al., 1982; Schwende et al., 1996; Ding et al., 2007). We have previously shown that early-formed A β (1-42) aggregation intermediates can induce adherence in THP-1 monocytes as potently as PMA (Crouse et al., 2009) (Chapter 3). Although one piece of the puzzle, the adherent phenotype alone is not enough to consider the cells differentiated into macrophages, we have analyzed several of the other aspects of the differentiation process to confirm the transformation of the cells.

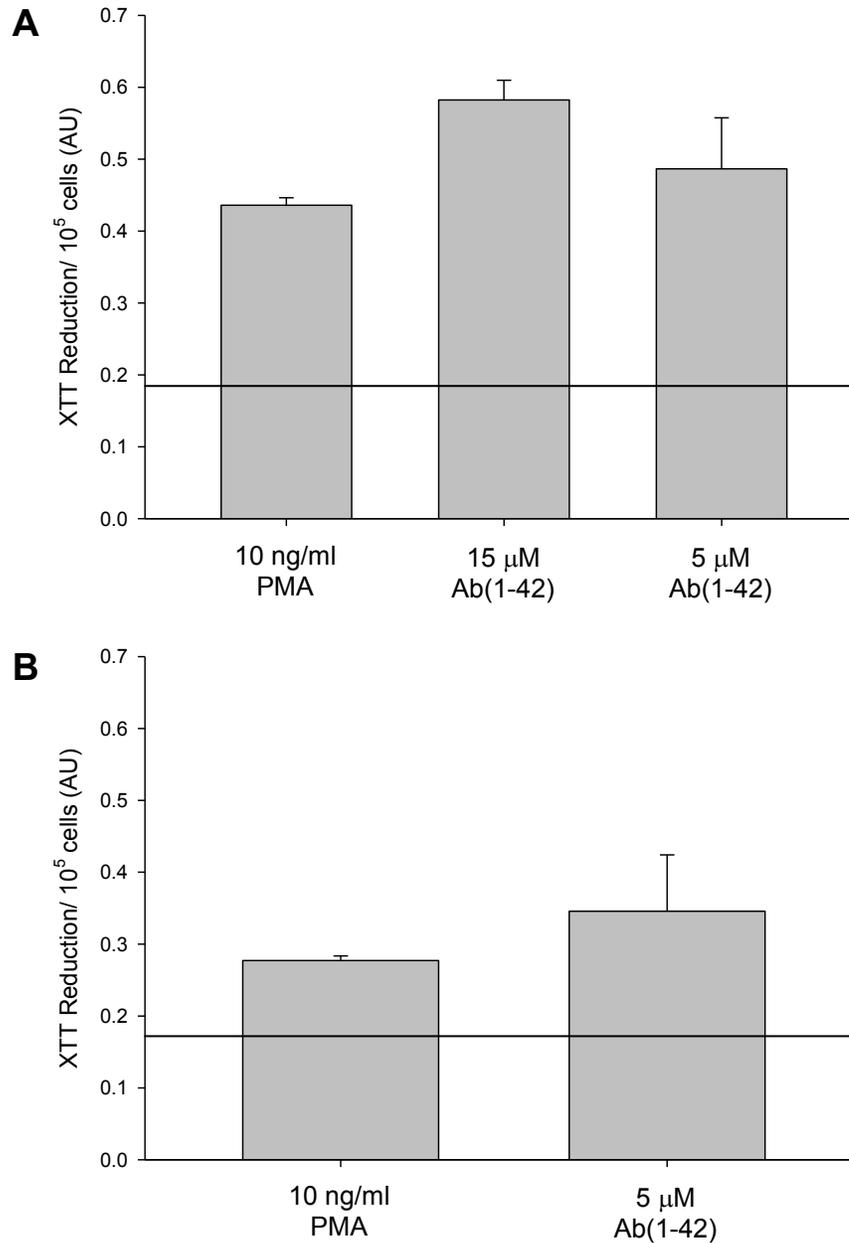


Fig. 4.6 XTT reduction from adherent THP-1 monocytes

THP-1 cells were treated for A) 24 or B) 48 hours with the concentrations of effectors listed. Following the incubation the non-adherent cells were removed and the adherent cells were treated with 0.33 mg/ml XTT/ 8.3 μ M PMS for 3 hours and analyzed as described in the methods. SE bars are for $n=2$ (5 μ M A β , 24 and 48 hours, and PMA, 48 hours) and 4 (15 μ M A β , 24 hours and PMA, 24 hours). Line indicates background absorbance of XTT in the absence of cells.

Schwende et al. have analyzed THP-1 cells treated with PMA for many of the markers of differentiation. Their results found that 87% of the cells treated with PMA expressed CD11b on their surface while only 55% of cells treated with Vitamin D3 and less than 10% of control cells expressed the marker. They also found that PMA induces an almost complete arrest of proliferation (Schwende et al., 1996).

Our results are similar to those of Schwende in that the PMA treated cells express CD11b. We were surprised to find that cells treated with 15 μM A β (1-42) for 6 and 24 hours expressed more CD11b on their surface (Fig. 4.3A). It is possible that because A β and PMA function through different pathways (Fig. 3.11), the upregulation of CD11b will also be induced differently.

The use of Fn coated plates allowed us to study the effects of a lower A β treatment concentration on the cells because of the added stability towards the cells. The 5 μM A β (1-42) treatment induced less CD11b than PMA with a 24 hour exposure, but more than PMA after a 48 hour treatment (Fig. 4.3B). Because of the lower concentration, it appears to take longer for the effects of A β on the cells to be seen, which is probably why without Fn pre-treatment, the cells treated with 5 μM A β did not adhere (Fig. 3.5). The lower A β treatment concentration also did not appear to have much effect on the amount of XTT reduction. The cells treated with 5 μM A β metabolized similar amounts of XTT as the PMA treated cells after both 24 and 48 hour exposures (Fig. 4.6).

The XTT reduction profile of the 15 μM A β treated cells is distinct from those of the 5 μM A β and PMA treated cells. Following a 24 hour exposure to the 15 μM A β , the cells reduced more XTT than with the other treatments (Fig. 4.6A). Many previous stud-

ies have shown that soluble A β species are toxic to cells (Koistinaho et al., 2001; Walsh et al., 2002), so we expected a decrease in XTT reduction. Our hypothesis is that the cells may actually be stressed and have increased their metabolism in response to the insult from A β .

Support for this theory can be found in the trypan blue exclusion data. Following a 24 hour exposure to 15 μ M A β , there was a marked decrease in the percentage of living cells, which then increases after 48 hours, although the viability at 48 hours is still decreased with respect to a 6 hour treatment (Fig. 4.5B). The loss of viability correlated with a decrease in total cell count after 24 and 48 hours with the A β (Fig. 4.5A). We have observed that when the THP-1 cells die, they can fall apart into fragmented sections, which can make it impossible for them to be counted and thus giving a decrease in overall cell number. The stressed cells in the XTT experiment may be on the verge of death, much like those in the trypan blue assay.

Tsuchiya et al. described morphological changes that take place in THP-1 monocytes upon differentiation with phorbol esters. In general the cells become flatter and less rounded. They develop protrusions from the cell body and internal vacuoles (Tsuchiya et al., 1982).

Our cells showed significant morphological changes, both in the absence and presence of Fn, which suggest they are adopting a macrophage-like phenotype (Fig. 4.4). The PMA treated cells become elongated with smooth bodies. They develop extensions protruding from the cell body that are increased with longer exposure to the PMA or in the presence of Fn.

When compared to the A β treated cells, the PMA cells seem to transform into a

similar but distinct morphology. Where the PMA treated cells have smooth bodies after 24 treatments, the A β treated cells appear rough and irregular. A likely explanation for the difference is the previously noted potential for A β to be toxic. Although the cells are changing their phenotype in response to the A β treatment, they may not be healthy and so the transformation is not ideal.

When taken together, the data all seems to indicate that treatment with A β (1-42) is indeed differentiating the THP-1 cells into macrophages. The cells undergo similar changes when treated with PMA and A β , but in many cases the A β treated cells appear to be somewhat stressed or compromised, possibly due to the toxic nature of A β . While significant, our findings are incomplete.

A true measure of the transformation from monocytes to macrophages will include an increase in phagocytic ability by the newly differentiated cells. Schwende, Tsuchiya and others utilized phagocytosis by PMA treated THP-1 cells as a functional measure of monocyte differentiation into macrophages (Tsuchiya et al., 1982; Schwende et al., 1996; Yamaguchi et al., 2002; Shiratsuchi and Basson, 2005; Lee et al., 2007; Ustyugova et al., 2007). This type of assay, will allow us to determine if the adherent cells transformed in response to A β are fully functioning macrophages. In the future we intend to strengthen our current findings with the addition of a phagocytosis study.

4.4 Bibliography

- Banati RB, Gehrman J, Schubert P, Kreutzberg GW (1993) Cytotoxicity of microglia. *Glia* 7:111-118.
- Banchereau J, Steinman RM (1998) Dendritic cells and the control of immunity. *Nature* 392:245-252.
- Bauer J, Sminia T, Wouterlood FG, Dijkstra CD (1994) Phagocytic activity of macrophages and microglial cells during the course of acute and chronic relapsing experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis. *J Neurosci Res* 38:365-375.
- Benoit M, Desnues B, Mege JL (2008) Macrophage polarization in bacterial infections. *J Immunol* 181:3733-3739.
- Crouse NR, Ajit D, Udan ML, Nichols MR (2009) Oligomeric amyloid-beta(1-42) induces THP-1 human monocyte adhesion and maturation. *Brain Res* 1254:109-119.
- Davoust N, Vuailat C, Androdias G, Nataf S (2008) From bone marrow to microglia: barriers and avenues. *Trends Immunol* 29:227-234.
- Ding Q, Jin T, Wang Z, Chen Y (2007) Catalase potentiates retinoic acid-induced THP-1 monocyte differentiation into macrophage through inhibition of peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor gamma. *J Leukoc Biol* 81:1568-1576.
- Gordon S, Taylor PR (2005) Monocyte and macrophage heterogeneity. *Nat Rev Immunol* 5:953-964.
- Heneka MT, O'Banion MK (2007) Inflammatory processes in Alzheimer's disease. *J Neuroimmunol* 184:69-91.
- Hynes RO (2002) Integrins: bidirectional, allosteric signaling machines. *Cell* 110:673-687.
- Koistinaho M, Ort M, Cimadevilla JM, Vondrous R, Cordell B, Koistinaho J, Bures J, Higgins LS (2001) Specific spatial learning deficits become severe with age in beta -amyloid precursor protein transgenic mice that harbor diffuse beta -

amyloid deposits but do not form plaques. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 98:14675-14680.

Kounalakis NS, Corbett SA (2006) Lipopolysaccharide transiently activates THP-1 cell adhesion. *J Surg Res* 135:137-143.

Le Y, Gong W, Tiffany HL, Tumanov A, Nedospasov S, Shen W, Dunlop NM, Gao JL, Murphy PM, Oppenheim JJ, Wang JM (2001) Amyloid (beta)₄₂ activates a G-protein-coupled chemoattractant receptor, FPR-like-1. *J Neurosci* 21:RC123.

Lee JS, Nauseef WM, Moeenrezakhanlou A, Sly LM, Noubir S, Leidal KG, Schlomann JM, Krystal G, Reiner NE (2007) Monocyte p110alpha phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase regulates phagocytosis, the phagocyte oxidase, and cytokine production. *J Leukoc Biol* 81:1548-1561.

Mackaness GB (1964) The Immunological Basis Of Acquired Cellular Resistance. *J Exp Med* 120:105-120.

Mayadas TN, Cullere X (2005) Neutrophil beta2 integrins: moderators of life or death decisions. *Trends Immunol* 26:388-395.

McGeer PL, Itagaki S, Tago H, McGeer EG (1987) Reactive microglia in patients with senile dementia of the Alzheimer type are positive for the histocompatibility glycoprotein HLA-DR. *Neurosci Lett* 79:195-200.

Reya T, Morrison SJ, Clarke MF, Weissman IL (2001) Stem cells, cancer, and cancer stem cells. *Nature* 414:105-111.

Ruoslahti E, Pierschbacher MD (1987) New perspectives in cell adhesion: RGD and integrins. *Science* 238:491-497.

Schwende H, Fitzke E, Ambs P, Dieter P (1996) Differences in the state of differentiation of THP-1 cells induced by phorbol ester and 1,25-dihydroxyvitamin D₃. *J Leukoc Biol* 59:555-561.

Scudiero DA, Shoemaker RH, Paull KD, Monks A, Tierney S, Nofziger TH, Currens MJ, Seniff D, Boyd MR (1988) Evaluation of a soluble tetrazolium/formazan assay for cell growth and drug sensitivity in culture using human and other tumor cell lines. *Cancer Res* 48:4827-4833.

Shiratsuchi H, Basson MD (2005) Activation of p38 MAPKalpha by extracellular pressure mediates the stimulation of macrophage phagocytosis by pressure. *Am J Physiol Cell Physiol* 288:C1083-1093.

Tsuchiya S, Kobayashi Y, Goto Y, Okumura H, Nakae S, Konno T, Tada K (1982) In-

duction of maturation in cultured human monocytic leukemia cells by a phorbol diester. *Cancer Res* 42:1530-1536.

Udan ML, Ajit D, Crouse NR, Nichols MR (2007) Toll-like receptors 2 and 4 mediate Abeta(1-42) activation of the innate immune response in a human monocytic cell line. *J Neurochem*.

Ustyugova IV, Frost LL, Van Dyke K, Brundage KM, Schafer R, Barnett JB (2007) 3,4-dichloropropionaniline suppresses normal macrophage function. *Toxicol Sci* 97:364-374.

Van Furth R, Diesselhoff-den Dulk MC, Mattie H (1973) Quantitative study on the production and kinetics of mononuclear phagocytes during an acute inflammatory reaction. *J Exp Med* 138:1314-1330.

Volkman A, Gowans JL (1965a) The Origin Of Macrophages From Bone Marrow In The Rat. *Br J Exp Pathol* 46:62-70.

Volkman A, Gowans JL (1965b) The Production Of Macrophages In The Rat. *Br J Exp Pathol* 46:50-61.

Walsh DM, Klyubin I, Fadeeva JV, Cullen WK, Anwyl R, Wolfe MS, Rowan MJ, Selkoe DJ (2002) Naturally secreted oligomers of amyloid beta protein potently inhibit hippocampal long-term potentiation in vivo. *Nature* 416:535-539.

Yamaguchi H, Haranaga S, Widen R, Friedman H, Yamamoto Y (2002) Chlamydia pneumoniae infection induces differentiation of monocytes into macrophages. *Infect Immun* 70:2392-2398.

5. EFFECT OF A β IN A MODEL OF CAA

5.1 Introduction

AD pathology includes the deposition of A β plaques in the brains of afflicted patients. In addition to the brain deposition, over 80 percent of AD sufferers experience a condition known as CAA (Joachim et al., 1988; Vinters et al., 1996; Jellinger, 2002; Attems et al., 2008). Studies of AD cases involving CAA have suggested that increased vascular deposition may correlate with an increase in cognitive deficits (Pfeifer et al., 2002).

In CAA, A β deposits in the vasculature of the brain, which can lead to fibrinoid necrosis, microannurisms, hemorrhages and infarctions (Vinters and Gilbert, 1983; Mandybur, 1986; Vinters, 1987; Vonsattel et al., 1991; Greenberg and Vonsattel, 1997; Thal et al., 2008). Studies of cultured human SMCs show production of cytokines following A β treatment (Suo et al., 1998), which correlates to *in vivo* findings of increased TNF α expression in AD brain vessels (Grammas and Ovase, 2001). A separate study showed the co-localization of cAMP with vascular A β deposits in AD patients (Martinez et al., 2001).

Increased levels of cyclic adenosine monophosphate (cAMP) production have been shown to modulate the levels of TNF α *in vitro* (Kunkel et al., 1988; Schade and

Schudt, 1993; Sinha et al., 1995). In the presence of $\text{TNF}\alpha$, human myometrium shows an increase in AC (Gogarten et al., 2003). These findings seem to substantiate the concept of cAMP serving as a gatekeeper for inflammation (Jin and Conti, 2002) and suggest a potential connection between cAMP and AD related inflammation.

In this study we investigate the effects of $\text{A}\beta$ on HA-VSMC and THP-1 cells. We attempt to elucidate the role of cAMP in the inflammation and toxicity pathways involved in $\text{A}\beta$ treatment of these cells.

5.2 Results

5.2.1 Development of cAMP Immunoassay

In order to be able to monitor the production of cAMP produced in the cells, we designed competition based immunoassay similar to the commercially available DELFIA kit produced by Perkin Elmer. The methodology of the assay works as described in the Methods. Briefly, cAMP from a sample competes with a Europium tagged cAMP tracer complex for the binding sites on a polyclonal anti-cAMP antibody. Following binding, an Enhancement Solution dissociates the Eu from the cAMP allowing the Eu to form a chelation complex with some components of the Enhancement Solution. The time-resolved fluorescence of the Eu complex can then be measured.

The following is an explanation of the substitutions we made to the DELFIA protocol. We were able to successfully replace the pre-coated yellow plate provided in the DELFIA kit with a white Greiner fluorescence plate in which we coated the plate

with a capture antibody. This was done by overnight incubation at room temperature with 200 μ L of 10 μ g/ml goat-raised anti-rabbit IgG. The wells were blocked for 1 hour at room temperature with PBS containing 1% BSA, 5% sucrose and 0.05% NaN_3 . The Perkin Elmer wash buffer was replaced with PBS containing 0.05% Tween 20. The Perkin Elmer anti-cAMP serum was successfully replaced with anti-cAMP, which was obtained from Purdue University (Nichols and Morimoto, 1999). We were also able to substitute 20 mM Tris containing 150 mM NaCl, 0.1% BSA and 0.05% Tween 20 for the provided Perkin Elmer Assay Buffer and the Perkin Elmer cAMP Buffer for Standards. The Perkin Elmer cAMP standards were also substituted using cAMP purchased from Sigma Aldrich.

We were unable to find suitable replacements for the Eu tracer. We did prepare a cAMP-HRP conjugate (Lombardi and Schooley, 2004) to use as a competitor for the cAMP in the samples, but it did not function as well as expected. The Enhancement Solution was proprietary and the components are not available. The Perkin Elmer Victor plate reader was required for optimal sensitivity. A comparison of the results from the two methods can be seen in figure 5.1. Despite our assay development, all of the cellular samples were analyzed using the DELFIA methodology.

5.2.2 Effect of cAMP on TNF α Production in HA-VSMC

For our model system, we chose to use HA-VSMC. These cells have been shown to produce similar levels of cytokines following A β treatment as the cerebral vascular smooth muscle cells (Suo et al., 1998). A β is also capable of inducing toxicity in

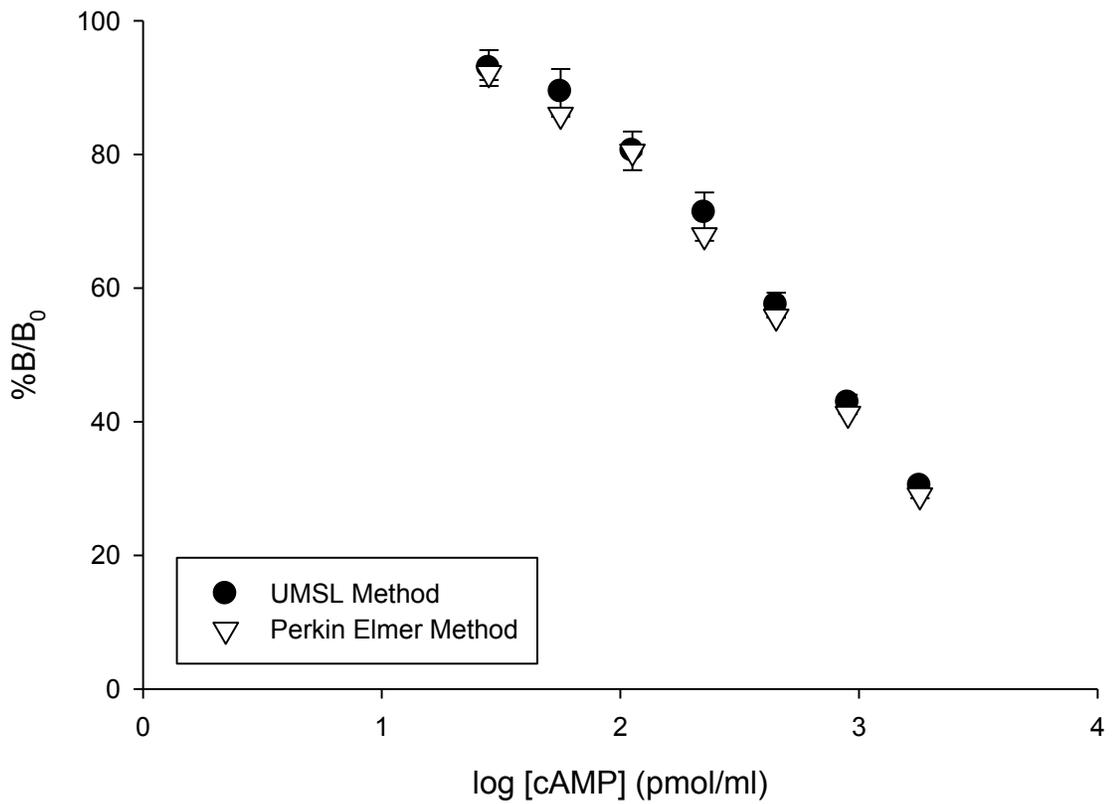


Fig. 5.1 Modifications to the DELFIA protocol are as effective as the original method cAMP standards were prepared and analyzed using either the UMSL developed protocol (filled circles) or the Perkin Elmer DELFIA kit (open triangles). Data is presented as the % of cAMP binding in sample (B) over cAMP binding in blank (B₀) versus the log of the cAMP concentration. Error bars are standard error for n=3 trials of each method.

both cell lines in a similar manner (Wang et al., 2000).

To test the ability of cAMP to attenuate TNF α production, cells were treated with either IBMX, Fsk or a combination of both to raise the levels of cAMP in the cells. IBMX is a phosphodiesterase inhibitor, thus blocking the degradation of cAMP (Kelley et al., 2008) while Fsk is an AC activator which increases the production of cAMP (Seamon et al., 1981). THP-1 cells are faster to grow and easier to work with than HA-VSMC, making them an ideal cell line to use for some of our control experiments. We used THP-1 cells to confirm the increase of cAMP upon treatment with the cAMP elevators because they are easier and faster to grow and analyze. Treating the cells with a combination of 300 μ M IBMX and 100 μ M Fsk for as little as 15 minutes increases the amount of cAMP from 40.37 ± 1.34 pmol/ml to 146.09 ± 2.67 pmol/ml (Fig. 5.2). Similar increases over control treatments are seen at 60, 120, 240 and 360 minutes of treatment with the cAMP elevators.

We also tested the effect of LPS to induce cAMP production in THP-1 cells in the presence and absence of IBMX and Fsk. In our experiments, the LPS treatment did not induce an increase in cAMP (Fig. 5.3). Also, when IBMX or Fsk were used either alone or with LPS treatment, there was no significant increase in cAMP production. However, when the cells were treated with both IBMX and Fsk in the presence or absence of LPS, a dramatic increase in the levels of cAMP was noted.

5.2.3 Effect of cAMP on A β induced toxicity in HA-VSMC

We then moved our studies to the effect of A β treatments on HA-VSMC. Before

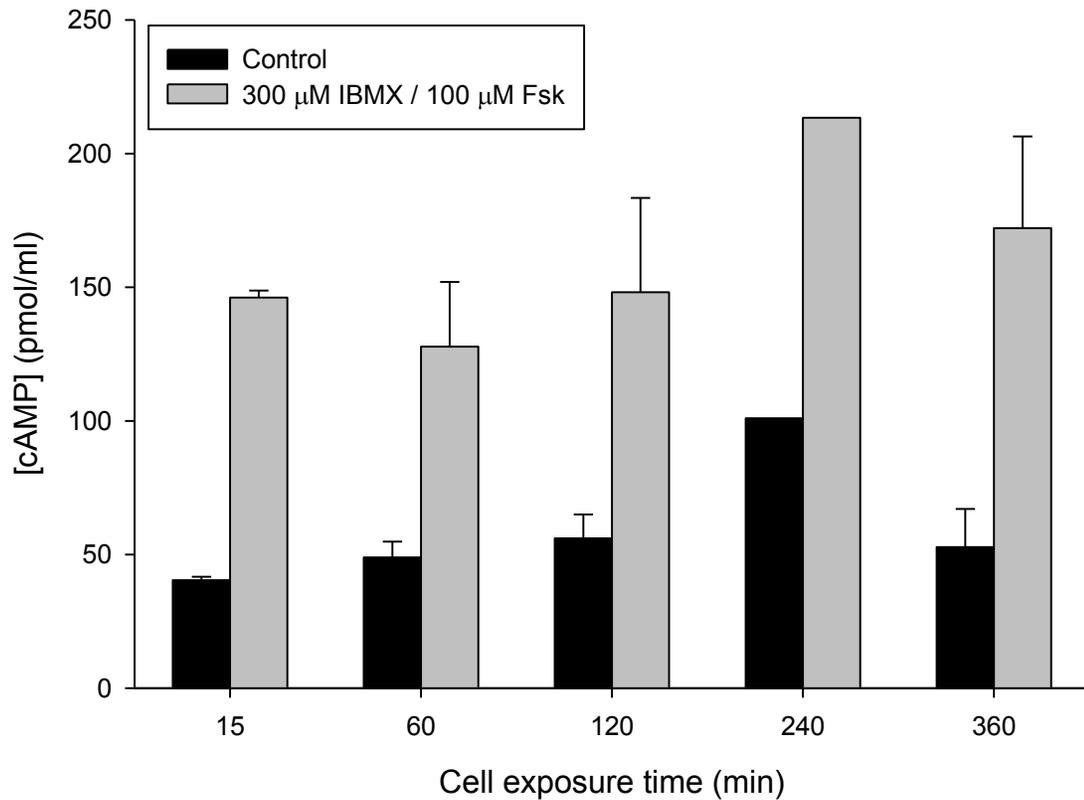


Fig. 5.2 Effect of IBMX and Fsk treatment on cAMP levels in THP-1 monocytes

THP-1 cells were prepared in assay medium and 290 μ L was plated into wells of a sterile 48-well plate. The control cells were treated with 5 μ L each of water and DMSO (black bars). The sample cells were treated with 5 μ L of water, 2.5 μ L of 36 mM IBMX and 2.5 μ L of 12 mM Fsk to a final treatment concentration of 300 μ M IBMX/ 100 μ M Fsk. The cells were incubated for times indicated before being collected and analyzed for cAMP production as described in the methods. Data is the average \pm standard error of $n=6$ (60, 360 minutes), 5 (15, 120 minutes) and 1 (240 minutes).

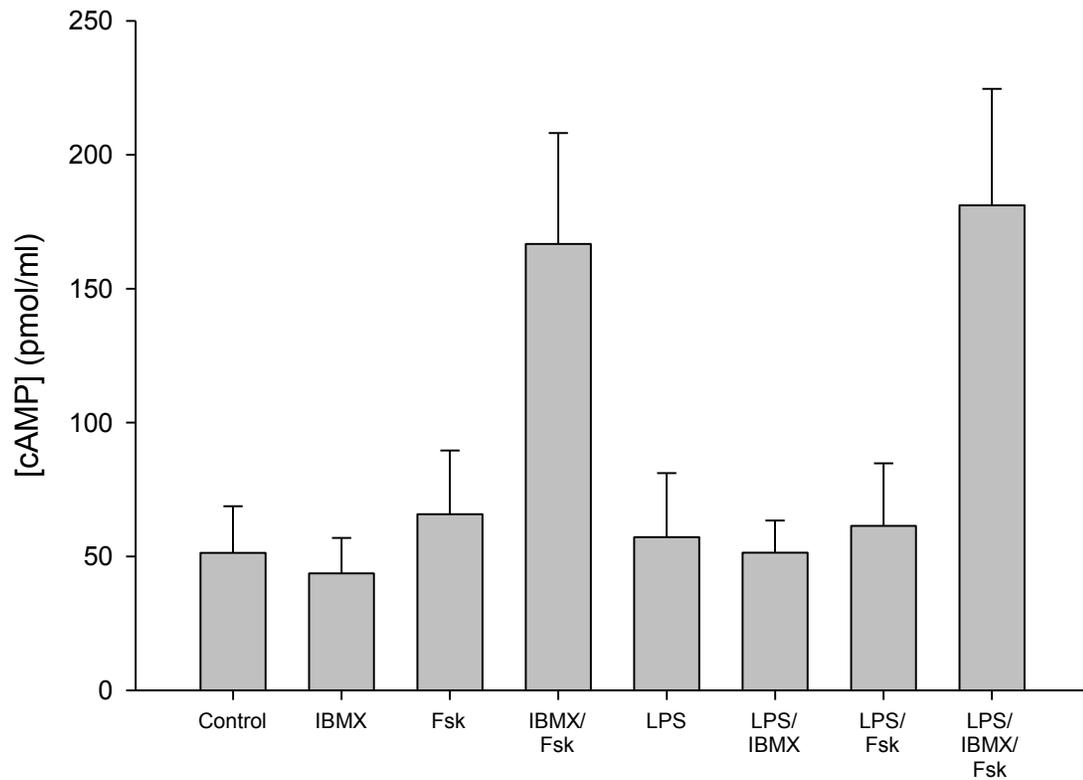


Fig. 5.3 Effect of IBMX and Fsk on LPS induced cAMP production in THP-1 cells

THP-1 cells were prepared in assay medium and 290 μ L was plated into wells of a sterile 48-well plate. The control cells were treated with 5 μ L each of water and DMSO. The sample cells were treated with 5 μ L of 6 μ g/ml LPS, 2.5 μ L of 36 mM IBMX and 2.5 μ L of 12 mM Fsk as indicated to achieve final treatment concentrations of 10 ng/ml LPS, 300 μ M IBMX and 100 μ M Fsk. The cells were incubated for 6 hours before being collected and analyzed for cAMP production as described in the methods. Data is the average \pm standard error of n=5 experiments.

studying the effects of the IBMX and Fsk on A β treated cells, we first performed a series of control experiments to better understand how A β alone affects the cells. We tested the effect of A β (1-40) and A β (1-42) aggregation age as well as the effect of IBMX and Fsk concentrations on the viability of HA-VSMC.

The aggregation state of A β has been shown to be integral to its functions in the cells (Udan et al., 2007; Crouse et al., 2008), thus it was of interest to know if any particular aggregation species was more potent at inhibiting the cellular metabolism. We monitored the reduction of XTT by the cells following a 48 hour treatment with A β at different aggregation states. Freshly prepared A β (1-42) was able to inhibit $70.29 \pm 4.77\%$ of the HA-VSMC metabolism (Fig. 5.4). Although incubation of the peptide at 4°C for up to 48 hours was less toxic to the cells than freshly prepared A β (1-42), it was still capable of inhibiting the metabolic activity. However, aggregation for 72 – 144 hours did not inhibit, but rather slightly enhanced, the HA-VSMC metabolism of XTT.

To determine if all early A β aggregation states were toxic, we compared the effects of A β (1-42) and the slower aggregating A β (1-40) in HA-VSMC. The A β (1-42) was again toxic at early aggregation states as we previously observed. The A β (1-40), however, was not toxic at any stage, but rather enhanced the metabolism of the HA-VSMC (Fig. 5.5).

Before studying the regulation of on A β induced toxicity by IBMX and Fsk in HA-VSMC, we tested the concentration dependence of the compounds alone using HA-VSMC metabolism of XTT as a measure. Surprisingly, all of the concentrations of IBMX tested enhanced the metabolism of the treated cells compared to control cells (Fig. 5.6A). The effect does appear to level off around an IBMX concentration of 150

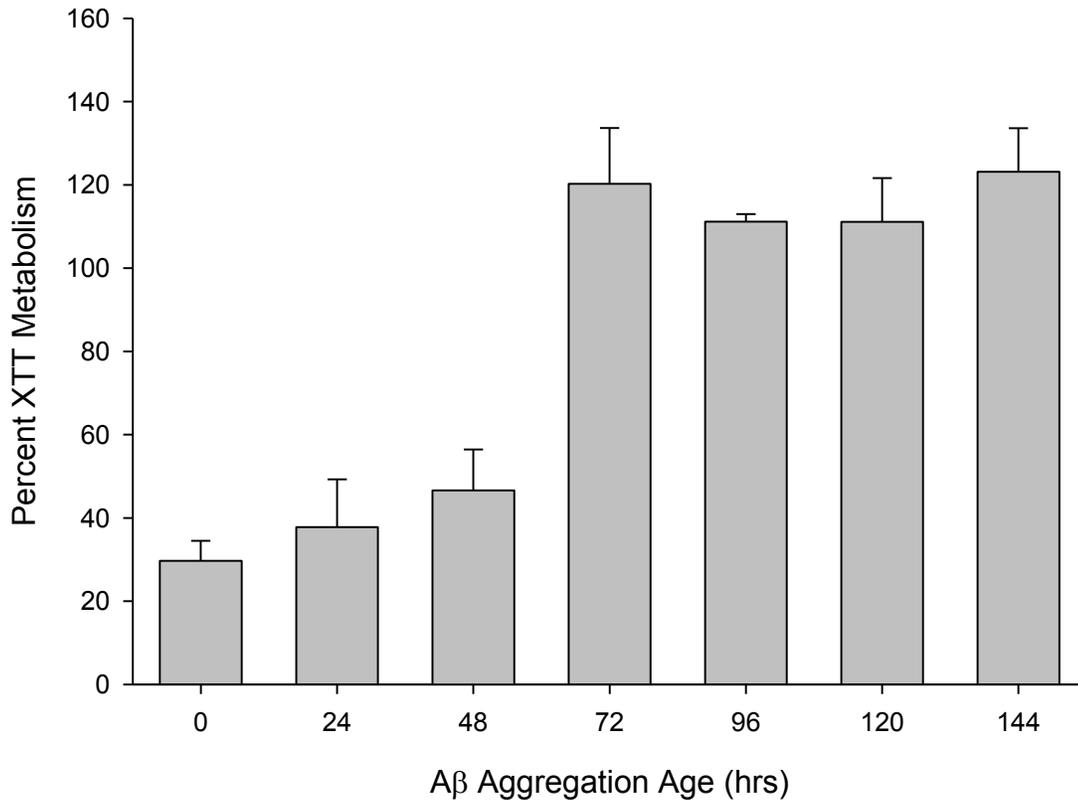


Fig. 5.4 Early formed A β (1-42) aggregation species are toxic to HA-VSMC

HA-VSMC were plated in 48-well plates and allowed to adhere for 24 hours. A β (1-42) was re-constituted in sterile water to 100 μ M and incubated at 4°C. At the indicated times, cells were treated with 15 μ M A β for 48 hours. Following the incubation, the medium was replaced with 0.33 mg/ml XTT/ 8.3 μ M PMS for 3 hours. The absorbance of the XTT solution was read in a 96-well plate. The data was corrected to control cells treated only with water at each time point. Bars are average \pm SE for n = 10 (0, 48 hrs), 4 (120 hrs), 3 (24, 96, 144 hrs) and 2 (72 hrs).

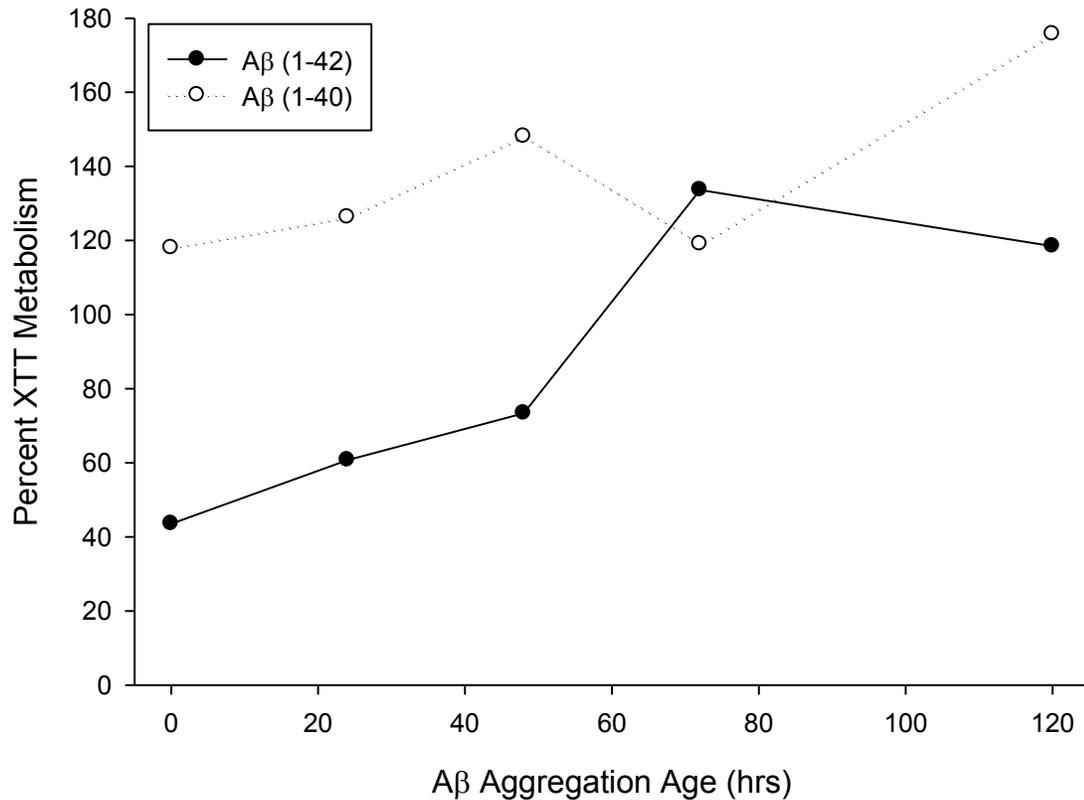
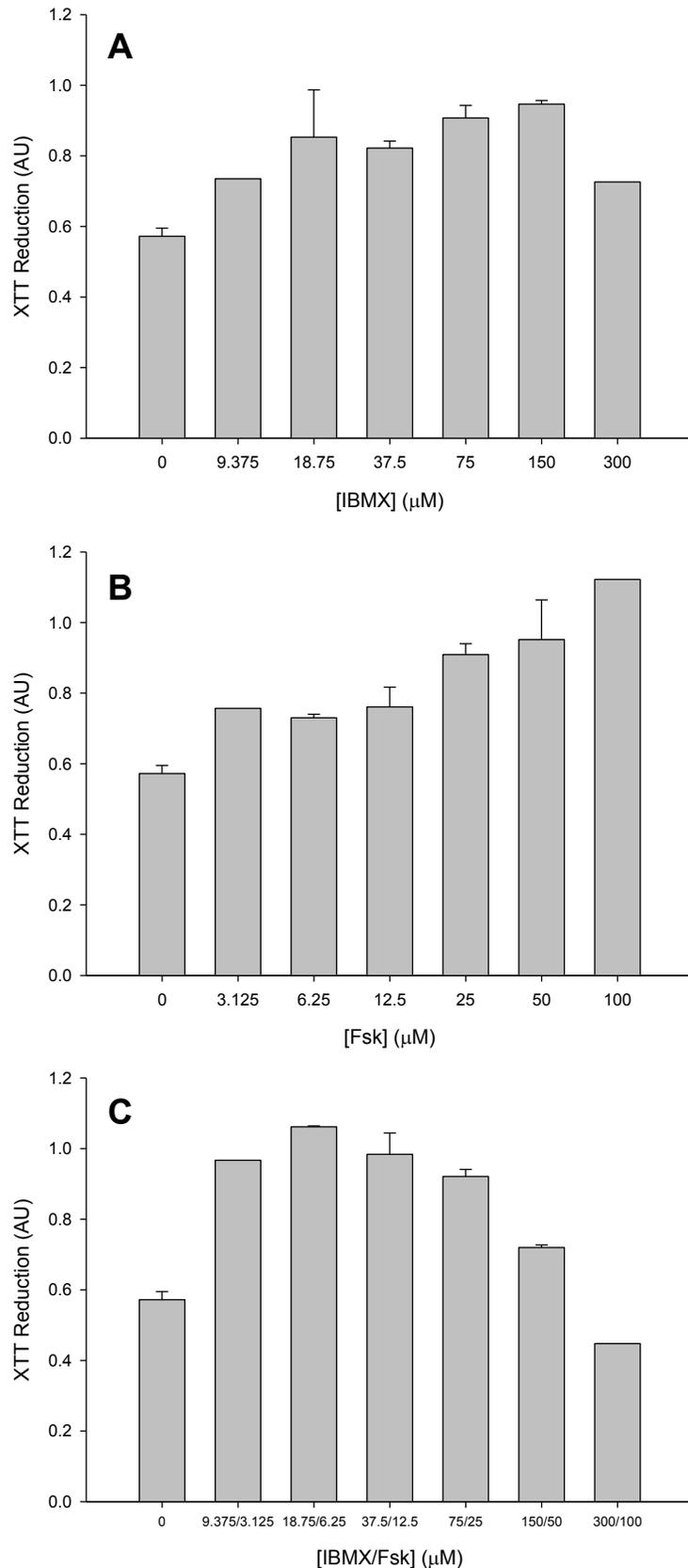


Fig. 5.5 Aβ (1-42), but not Aβ(1-40) inhibits HA-VSMC metabolism of XTT

HA-VSMC were plated in 48-well plates and allowed to adhere for 24 hours. Aβ (1-40) and Aβ(1-42) was reconstituted in sterile water to 100 μM and incubated at 4°C. At the indicated times, cells were treated with 15 μM Aβ for 48 hours. Following the incubation, the medium was replaced with 0.33 mg/ml XTT/ 8.3 μM PMS for 3 hours. The absorbance of the XTT solution was read in a 96-well plate. The data was corrected to control cells treated only with water at each time point. Data is one trial from one experiment.

Fig. 5.6 Treatment with varying concentrations of IBMX and/or Fsk increase HA-VSMC metabolism

HA-VSMC were plated in 48-well plates and allowed to adhere for 24 hours before treatment with cAMP elevating agents. A) Cells were treated with varying volumes of 1.1 or 9 mM IBMX to reach the final concentrations indicated. B) Cells were treated with varying volumes of 0.75 or 6 mM Fsk to reach the final concentrations indicated. C) Cells were treated with varying volumes of 1.1 or 9 mM IBMX and 0.75 or 6 mM Fsk to reach the concentrations indicated. All treated cells were incubated for 48 hours. Following incubation, the medium was replaced with 0.33 mg/ml XTT/ 8.3 μ M PMS for 3 hours. The absorbance of the XTT solution was read in a 96-well plate. Bars are the average \pm SE for n = 2 trials from 2 separate experiments.



μM and drop somewhat at $300 \mu\text{M}$. Similarly, all Fsk concentrations tested increased the reduction of XTT (Fig. 5.6B). Unlike with the IBMX treatment, the enhancement is concentration dependent across the range studied. We also tested concentrations of the combination of IBMX and Fsk together. The greatest metabolic enhancement was seen when the cells were treated with $18.75 \mu\text{M}$ IBMX and $6.25 \mu\text{M}$ Fsk (Fig. 5.6C). The other treatment combinations showed slightly lower enhancement with the exception of the $300 \mu\text{M}$ IBMX/ $100 \mu\text{M}$ Fsk combination, which appeared to be slightly toxic.

We next tested the ability of IBMX and Fsk to rescue the HA-VSMC from $\text{A}\beta(1-42)$ induced toxicity. The cells were treated with freshly prepared $\text{A}\beta(1-42)$ for 48 hours in the presence or absence of $75 \mu\text{M}$ IBMX, $25 \mu\text{M}$ Fsk or both $75 \mu\text{M}$ IBMX and $25 \mu\text{M}$ Fsk. Treatment with $\text{A}\beta$ alone resulted in only $55.53 \pm 5.72\%$ cell survival while treating the cells with cAMP elevators in the absence of $\text{A}\beta$ did not diminish cell survival (Fig. 5.7). When the IBMX, Fsk or IBMX and Fsk were combined with the $\text{A}\beta$ treatment, no rescuing effect was seen.

Because the previous experiment showed no increase in cell survival upon upregulation of cAMP, we began adjusting the concentrations of the cAMP elevators. We repeated the previous experiment but decreased the Fsk concentration from 25 to $20 \mu\text{M}$. Again, the $\text{A}\beta$ treatment caused lower levels of survival ($69.13 \pm 4.05\%$) and the treatments with only cAMP elevators induced 90% or greater survival (Fig. 5.8). We did see a subtle rescuing effect in the cells treated with the cAMP elevators. Treatment of the cells with $\text{A}\beta$ /IBMX resulted in $82.77 \pm 4.27\%$ survival, $\text{A}\beta$ /Fsk resulted in $88.36 \pm 4.07\%$ survival and $\text{A}\beta$ /IBMX/Fsk resulted in $91.05 \pm 8.61\%$ survival.

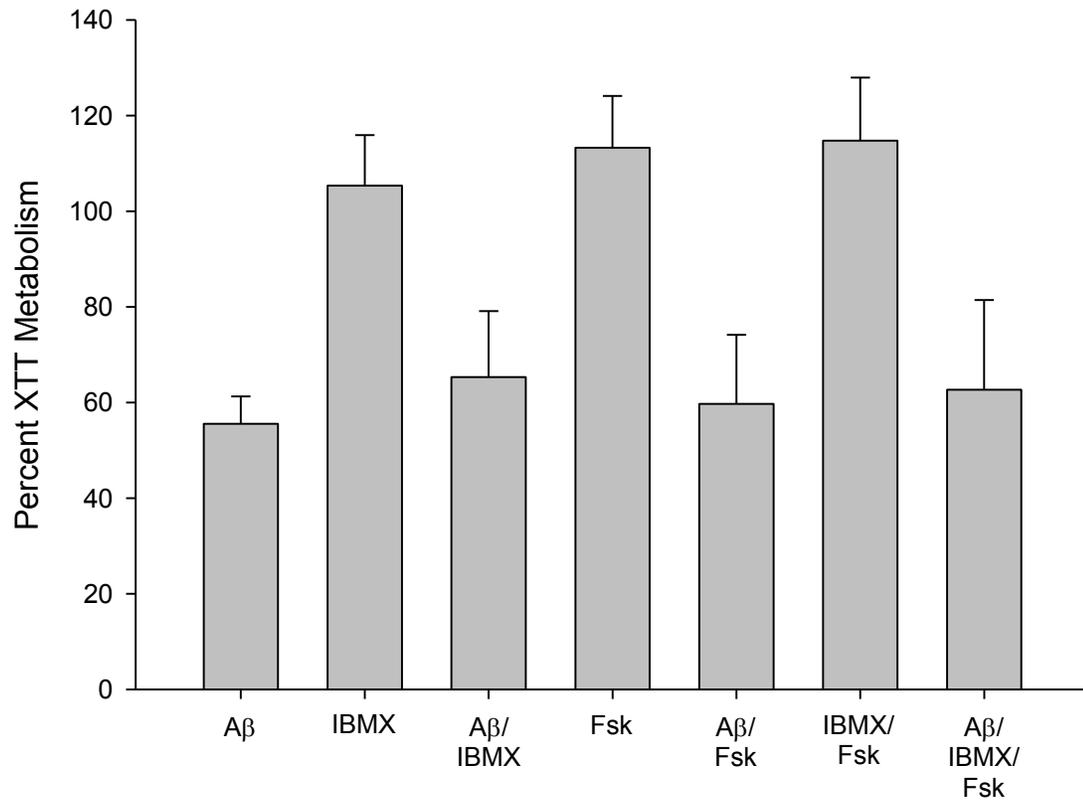


Fig. 5.7 75 μ M IBMX and/or 25 μ M Fsk do not rescue A β treated HA-VSMC

HA-VSMC were plated in a 48-well plate and allowed to adhere for 24 hours. The cells were then treated with freshly prepared 15 μ M A β (1-42), 75 μ M IBMX or 25 μ M Fsk in the combinations indicated above for 48 hours. Following the incubation, the medium was replaced with 0.33 mg/ml XTT/ 8.3 μ M PMS for 3 hours. The absorbance of the XTT solution was read in a 96-well plate. The data was corrected to control cells treated only with water (0.665 \pm 0.046 AU). Bars are the average \pm SE for n = 8 (A β , IBMX, Fsk), 7 (A β /IBMX, A β /Fsk, A β /IBMX/Fsk) and 5 (IBMX/Fsk) over 3 separate experiments.

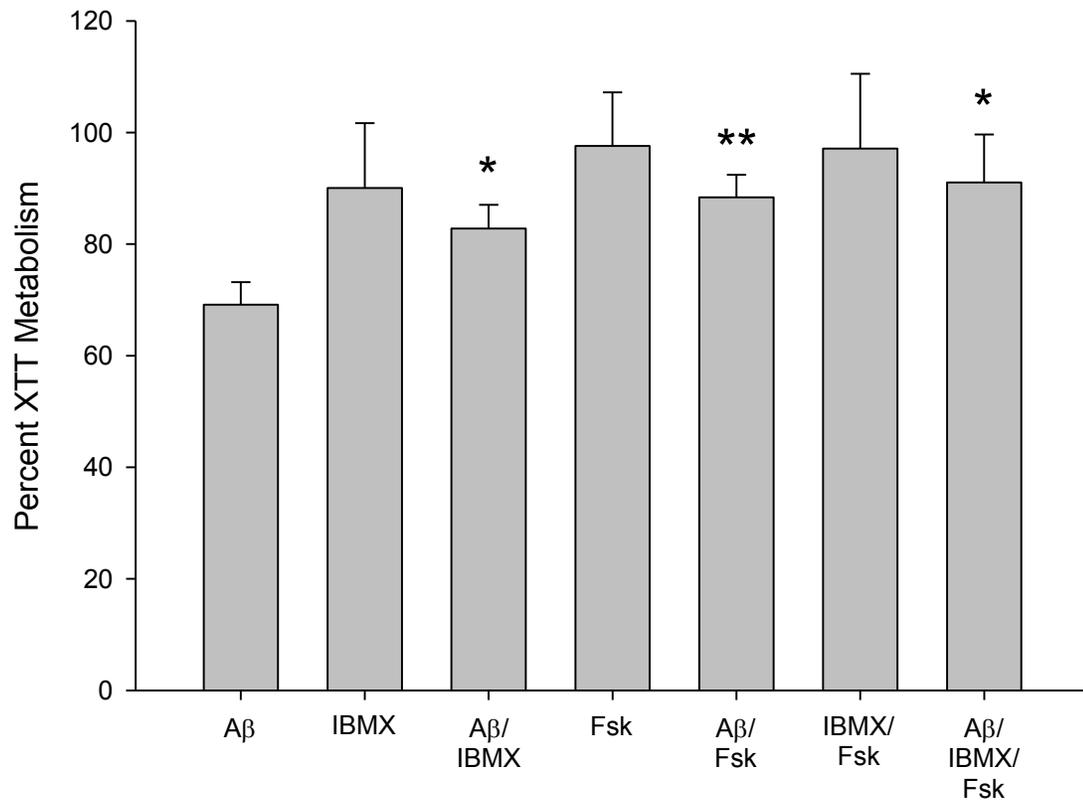


Fig. 5.8 75 μ M IBMX and/or 20 μ M Fsk subtly rescues A β treated HA-VSMC

HA-VSMC were plated in a 48-well plate and allowed to adhere for 24 hours. The cells were then treated with freshly prepared 15 μ M A β (1-42), 75 μ M IBMX or 20 μ M Fsk in the combinations indicated above for 48 hours. Following the incubation, the medium was replaced with 0.33 mg/ml XTT/ 8.3 μ M PMS for 3 hours. The absorbance of the XTT solution was read in a 96-well plate. The data was corrected to control cells treated only with water (0.294 ± 0.033 AU). Bars are the average \pm SE for $n = 12$ (A β , A β /IBMX, A β /Fsk, A β /IBMX/Fsk), 11 (IBMX, Fsk, IBMX/Fsk) over 4 separate experiments. Statistical significance of <0.025 is denoted by * and significance of <0.005 is denoted by **.

5.3 Discussion

AD is a complicated puzzle of physiological phenomena which necessitates studying the problem in small pieces with the goal of gaining a more global understanding of the situation. It is generally agreed that A β plays a prominent role in AD related pathology and therefore is of great importance to the overall problem. In this study, we attempted to show that A β (1-42) is toxic to SMCs as a model of CAA, but that the toxic effects could be modulated by the upregulation of cAMP.

We chose to perform our control experiments for this study in the THP-1 cell line due to the ease of working with these particular cells. Our selection of IBMX and Fsk as the cAMP elevating agents was made to provide the most efficient increase in cAMP levels. There are a wide variety of PDEs which degrade cAMP, and each can be regulated individually with a plethora of compounds. However, IBMX is a general PDE inhibitor which functions on the whole class of PDEs thereby ensuring the greatest possible increase in the cAMP. Fsk is a general activator of AC which catalyzes the conversion of ATP to cAMP (Kelley et al., 2008). Studies suggest that Fsk interacts with the catalytic subunit of AC and does not require the enzyme's regulatory subunit for function (Seamon and Daly, 1981; Seamon et al., 1981).

In our study we were able to confirm that incubations up to six hours of IBMX and Fsk with the THP-1 cells generated high levels of cAMP (Fig. 5.3). The incubation time of six hours was chosen for the later THP-1 experiments because in our previous studies, we found that optimal cellular response to effectors like LPS also occurs following a six hour incubation (Udan et al., 2007). We did not perform an IBMX and Fsk

concentration dependent study in the THP-1 cells because the concentrations would not necessarily transfer to the HA-VSMC cell line. We were more concerned with confirming that IBMX and Fsk do indeed increase cAMP levels in the cells.

We have previously studied the TNF α production of THP-1 cells in response to various stimuli, including LPS (Udan et al., 2007). Our results indicated that LPS is able to induce high levels of TNF α , but we wanted to see if LPS was able to induce cAMP production in response to the increase in TNF α . Gogarten and colleagues showed that in human myometrium, the presence of TNF α activates AC at the level of the AC/G-protein interaction or directly at AC itself (Gogarten et al., 2003).

As shown in figure 5.4, when we treated the THP-1 cells with LPS alone, there was very little stimulation of cAMP. There was also very little cAMP produced when IBMX or Fsk were used alone to treat the cells. However, when the two cAMP elevators were combined, the cAMP showed a dramatic increase. It is likely that if one end of the cAMP regulation pathway is affected, the other portion works harder to compensate and maintain homeostasis within the system. Therefore, if AC is stimulated by Fsk, the PDEs may increase the breakdown of the excess cAMP. Conversely, if the PDEs are inhibited and cannot breakdown cAMP, AC may decrease the amount of ATP converted to cAMP. If Fsk and IBMX are used in combination, the overall amount of cAMP produced by the activation of AC is increased, but it cannot be degraded because of the PDE inhibition leading to an overall increase in cAMP levels within the cell.

We next shifted our focus from the THP-1 cells to the HA-VSMC. Our plan was to monitor the toxicity induced by A β treatment of the cell using the XTT assay. Although it is a measurement of cellular metabolism, a decrease in the conversion of XTT

to formazan (see fig. 3.5) is generally interpreted as an indication of toxicity.

Although early research suggested that late stage A β aggregates were the most toxic species to cells (Pike et al., 1991; Roher et al., 1991; Pike et al., 1993), more recent studies have indicated that it is more likely early, soluble aggregates that are responsible for the toxic activity (Koistinaho et al., 2001; Walsh et al., 2002). We found that treatment of the HA-VSMC with A β (1-42) that was freshly prepared or aggregated for up to 48 hours induced a high level of toxicity in the cells. A β (1-42) that was aggregated for longer periods of time were not toxic to the cells. As shown in figure 3.10, A β (1-42) aggregated for longer than 48 hours shows the presence of long, fibrillar species.

Van Nostrand's lab has shown that in order for A β (1-40) to be toxic to cerebral SMCs, the peptide must assemble on the surface of the cells (Van Nostrand et al., 1998). A β (1-42) may also require assembly on the cellular surface to induce cellular toxicity. Since the A β that was aggregated for 48 hours or less contains very few fibrils (Fig. 3.10), there is still the possibility of the aggregation occurring on the cell. However, the longer aggregating solutions are high in fibril content, which suggests that they will be unable to assemble on the cell surface, which may explain their inability to induce toxicity in the HA-VSMC. Interestingly, when we compared the effects of A β (1-40) to A β (1-42), we found that A β (1-40) did not induce toxicity at any aggregation state. Because A β (1-40) does not aggregate well in our conditions, it is unlikely to assemble on the surface of the HA-VSMC, and therefore cannot induce toxicity.

It has been shown that the presence of cAMP can modulate A β induced toxicity in PC12 neuronal cells (Onoue et al., 2002). When we tried to rescue the HA-VSMC from A β (1-42) induced toxicity with 75 μ M IBMX, 25 μ M Fsk or a combination of

both, we did not see a change in the A β toxicity (Fig. 5.8). However, when we dropped the concentration of Fsk to 20 μ M, we saw modest, but statistically significant, decreases in the amount of toxicity when the cells were treated with IBMX, Fsk, or both IBMX and Fsk in combination with the A β (Fig. 5.9). The result is promising, and further modulation of the IBMX and Fsk concentrations may lead to further rescue of the cells.

Overall, we have shown that early A β (1-42) aggregate species are toxic to the HA-VSMC while all species of A β (1-40) produced under our aggregation conditions are benign. We have also shown that treatment of the cells with IBMX and Fsk may provide a potential pathway for rescuing the cells from the toxic effects of A β .

5.4 Bibliography

- Attems J, Lauda F, Jellinger KA (2008) Unexpectedly low prevalence of intracerebral hemorrhages in sporadic cerebral amyloid angiopathy: an autopsy study. *J Neurol* 255:70-76.
- Crouse NR, Ajit D, Udan ML, Nichols MR (2008) Oligomeric amyloid-beta(1-42) induces THP-1 human monocyte adhesion and maturation. *Brain Res.*
- Gogarten W, Lindeman KS, Hirshman CA, Emala CW (2003) Tumor necrosis factor alpha stimulates adenylyl cyclase activity in human myometrial cells. *Biol Reprod* 68:751-757.
- Grammas P, Ovase R (2001) Inflammatory factors are elevated in brain microvessels in Alzheimer's disease. *Neurobiol Aging* 22:837-842.
- Greenberg SM, Vonsattel JP (1997) Diagnosis of cerebral amyloid angiopathy. Sensitivity and specificity of cortical biopsy. *Stroke* 28:1418-1422.
- Jellinger KA (2002) Alzheimer disease and cerebrovascular pathology: an update. *J Neural Transm* 109:813-836.
- Jin SL, Conti M (2002) Induction of the cyclic nucleotide phosphodiesterase PDE4B is essential for LPS-activated TNF-alpha responses. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 99:7628-7633.
- Joachim CL, Morris JH, Selkoe DJ (1988) Clinically diagnosed Alzheimer's disease: autopsy results in 150 cases. *Ann Neurol* 24:50-56.
- Kelley DJ, Bhattacharyya A, Lahvis GP, Yin JC, Malter J, Davidson RJ (2008) The cyclic AMP phenotype of fragile X and autism. *Neurosci Biobehav Rev* 32:1533-1543.
- Koistinaho M, Ort M, Cimadevilla JM, Vondrous R, Cordell B, Koistinaho J, Bures J, Higgins LS (2001) Specific spatial learning deficits become severe with age in beta -amyloid precursor protein transgenic mice that harbor diffuse beta -amyloid deposits but do not form plaques. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 98:14675-14680.

- Kunkel SL, Spengler M, May MA, Spengler R, Larrick J, Remick D (1988) Prostaglandin E2 regulates macrophage-derived tumor necrosis factor gene expression. *J Biol Chem* 263:5380-5384.
- Lombardi VC, Schooley DA (2004) A method for selective conjugation of an analyte to enzymes without unwanted enzyme-enzyme cross-linking. *Anal Biochem* 331:40-45.
- Mandybur TI (1986) Cerebral amyloid angiopathy: the vascular pathology and complications. *J Neuropathol Exp Neurol* 45:79-90.
- Martinez M, Hernandez AI, Hernanz A (2001) Increased cAMP immunostaining in cerebral vessels in Alzheimer's disease. *Brain Res* 922:148-152.
- Nichols MR, Morimoto BH (1999) Tyrosine kinase-independent inhibition of cyclic-AMP phosphodiesterase by genistein and tyrphostin 51. *Arch Biochem Biophys* 366:224-230.
- Onoue S, Endo K, Ohshima K, Yajima T, Kashimoto K (2002) The neuropeptide PACAP attenuates beta-amyloid (1-42)-induced toxicity in PC12 cells. *Peptides* 23:1471-1478.
- Pfeifer LA, White LR, Ross GW, Petrovitch H, Launer LJ (2002) Cerebral amyloid angiopathy and cognitive function: the HAAS autopsy study. *Neurology* 58:1629-1634.
- Pike CJ, Walencewicz AJ, Glabe CG, Cotman CW (1991) In vitro aging of beta-amyloid protein causes peptide aggregation and neurotoxicity. *Brain Res* 563:311-314.
- Pike CJ, Burdick D, Walencewicz AJ, Glabe CG, Cotman CW (1993) Neurodegeneration induced by beta-amyloid peptides in vitro: the role of peptide assembly state. *J Neurosci* 13:1676-1687.
- Roher AE, Ball MJ, Bhave SV, Wakade AR (1991) Beta-amyloid from Alzheimer disease brains inhibits sprouting and survival of sympathetic neurons. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 174:572-579.
- Schade FU, Schudt C (1993) The specific type III and IV phosphodiesterase inhibitor zardaverine suppresses formation of tumor necrosis factor by macrophages. *Eur J Pharmacol* 230:9-14.
- Seamon KB, Daly JW (1981) Forskolin: a unique diterpene activator of cyclic AMP-generating systems. *J Cyclic Nucleotide Res* 7:201-224.

- Seamon KB, Padgett W, Daly JW (1981) Forskolin: unique diterpene activator of adenylyl cyclase in membranes and in intact cells. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 78:3363-3367.
- Sinha B, Semmler J, Eisenhut T, Eigler A, Endres S (1995) Enhanced tumor necrosis factor suppression and cyclic adenosine monophosphate accumulation by combination of phosphodiesterase inhibitors and prostanoids. *Eur J Immunol* 25:147-153.
- Suo Z, Tan J, Placzek A, Crawford F, Fang C, Mullan M (1998) Alzheimer's beta-amyloid peptides induce inflammatory cascade in human vascular cells: the roles of cytokines and CD40. *Brain Res* 807:110-117.
- Thal DR, Griffin WS, de Vos RA, Ghebremedhin E (2008) Cerebral amyloid angiopathy and its relationship to Alzheimer's disease. *Acta Neuropathol* 115:599-609.
- Udan ML, Ajit D, Crouse NR, Nichols MR (2007) Toll-like receptors 2 and 4 mediate A β (1-42) activation of the innate immune response in a human monocytic cell line. *J Neurochem*.
- Van Nostrand WE, Melchor JP, Ruffini L (1998) Pathologic amyloid beta-protein cell surface fibril assembly on cultured human cerebrovascular smooth muscle cells. *J Neurochem* 70:216-223.
- Vinters HV (1987) Cerebral amyloid angiopathy. A critical review. *Stroke* 18:311-324.
- Vinters HV, Gilbert JJ (1983) Cerebral amyloid angiopathy: incidence and complications in the aging brain. II. The distribution of amyloid vascular changes. *Stroke* 14:924-928.
- Vinters HV, Wang ZZ, Secor DL (1996) Brain parenchymal and microvascular amyloid in Alzheimer's disease. *Brain Pathol* 6:179-195.
- Vonsattel JP, Myers RH, Hedley-Whyte ET, Ropper AH, Bird ED, Richardson EP, Jr. (1991) Cerebral amyloid angiopathy without and with cerebral hemorrhages: a comparative histological study. *Ann Neurol* 30:637-649.
- Walsh DM, Klyubin I, Fadeeva JV, Cullen WK, Anwyl R, Wolfe MS, Rowan MJ, Selkoe DJ (2002) Naturally secreted oligomers of amyloid beta protein potently inhibit hippocampal long-term potentiation in vivo. *Nature* 416:535-539.
- Wang Z, Natta R, Berliner JA, van Duinen SG, Vinters HV (2000) Toxicity of Dutch (E22Q) and Flemish (A21G) mutant amyloid beta proteins to human cerebral microvessel and aortic smooth muscle cells. *Stroke* 31:534-538.

6 FUTURE WORK

6.1 Extension of Monocyte Maturation Studies

In these studies, we have presented data which indicate that A β (1-42) is capable of aggregating into an assembly state which possesses the ability to transform monocytic cells into macrophage-like cells. These data show that this ability is unique to an early-formed A β (1-42) aggregation intermediate which is not formed by A β (1-42) L34P, A β (1-42) ADDLs or A β (1-40). The A β transformed cells have traits which are similar to PMA-induced monocyte-derived macrophages, suggesting that the A β -treated cells are also transformed to macrophages.

In order to conclusively determine whether the A β derived adherent cells are truly macrophages, we intent to employ a cellular phagocytosis assay. Schwende et al. previously showed that THP-1 cells treated with PMA or, to a lesser degree, Vitamin D3, undergo an upregulation of latex bead phagocytosis (Schwende et al., 1996). We plan to treat the THP-1 cells with A β (1-42) or PMA to induce adherence followed by treatment with fluorescent latex beads. If the A β treated cells are indeed differentiated into macrophages, they should phagocytose the beads in a manner similar to the PMA treated cells. We believe that the addition of this assay will strengthen our results and further extend the knowledge base related to monocyte recruitment in AD.

If we are able to confirm that A β treated cells are differentiated into functioning macrophages through the phagocytosis assay, the next step would be to move our work into a more physiologically relevant cell system. THP-1 cells are cultured monocytes taken from a leukemia patient (Tsuchiya et al., 1980). It is possible that the presence of the leukemia in the original patient may cause the THP-1 monocytes to respond to A β in a manner that differs from cells of a healthy individual. Also, cultured cells often behave differently than primary cells harvested near to the experiments. Therefore, we would like to extend the studies found in Chapters 3 and 4 into PBMC.

In order to accomplish the experimental goals, we will need to harvest blood samples from volunteers and isolate the cells from the whole blood. Several protocols have been previously published for this purpose (Gyimesi et al., 2004; Ghadimi et al., 2008; Kalyan and Chow, 2008; Wang et al., 2008; Yu et al., 2008; Zhang et al., 2008). If the experiments show similar results in the primary cells as in the cultured cells, it will strengthen our position that A β may induce the recruitment of monocytic cells from outside the CNS and lead to the transformation into recruited microglia.

6.2 Expansion of cAMP Studies

Our studies in Chapter 5 were somewhat inconclusive. Some of the experiments indicated that the presence of cAMP could modulate toxicity induced by A β treatment of HA-VSMC. Due to the laborious culture and high costs of maintenance of the cells, we were forced to put this study on hold. In the future, we would like to revisit this line of experimentation because we feel we did not fully explore the possibilities.

We would also like to extend the studies from Chapter 5 into the PC12 neuronal cell line. We would like to determine if A β is toxic to these cells, and if so, attempt to identify the toxic species. It is also of interest whether the upregulation of cAMP can provide some protection to these cells. We already possess the PC12 cells, and have culturing protocols in place (as described in the Methods).

6.3 BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Ghadimi D, Folster-Holst R, de Vrese M, Winkler P, Heller KJ, Schrezenmeir J (2008) Effects of probiotic bacteria and their genomic DNA on TH1/TH2-cytokine production by peripheral blood mononuclear cells (PBMCs) of healthy and allergic subjects. *Immunobiology* 213:677-692.
- Gyimesi E, Bankovich AJ, Schuman TA, Goldberg JB, Lindorfer MA, Taylor RP (2004) Staphylococcus aureus bound to complement receptor 1 on human erythrocytes by bispecific monoclonal antibodies is phagocytosed by acceptor macrophages. *Immunol Lett* 95:185-192.
- Kalyan S, Chow AW (2008) Staphylococcal toxic shock syndrome toxin-1 induces the translocation and secretion of high mobility group-1 protein from both activated T cells and monocytes. *Mediators Inflamm* 2008:512196.
- Schwende H, Fitzke E, Ambs P, Dieter P (1996) Differences in the state of differentiation of THP-1 cells induced by phorbol ester and 1,25-dihydroxyvitamin D3. *J Leukoc Biol* 59:555-561.
- Tsuchiya S, Yamabe M, Yamaguchi Y, Kobayashi Y, Konno T, Tada K (1980) Establishment and characterization of a human acute monocytic leukemia cell line (THP-1). *Int J Cancer* 26:171-176.
- Wang JC, Kobie JJ, Zhang L, Cochran M, Mosmann TR, Ritchlin CT, Quataert SA (2008) An 11-color flow cytometric assay for identifying, phenotyping, and assessing endocytic ability of peripheral blood dendritic cell subsets in a single platform. *J Immunol Methods*.
- Yu XL, Cheng YM, Shi BS, Qian FX, Wang FB, Liu XN, Yang HY, Xu QN, Qi TK, Zha LJ, Yuan ZH, Ghildyal R (2008) Measles virus infection in adults induces production of IL-10 and is associated with increased CD4+ CD25+ regulatory T cells. *J Immunol* 181:7356-7366.
- Zhang L, Murray F, Zahno A, Kanter JR, Chou D, Suda R, Fenlon M, Rassenti L, Cottam H, Kipps TJ, Insel PA (2008) Cyclic nucleotide phosphodiesterase profiling reveals increased expression of phosphodiesterase 7B in chronic lymphocytic leukemia. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A*.

7 VITA

Nikkilina Renee (Joiner) Crouse, daughter of Dennis Joiner and Mary Ann (Johnson) Joiner was born on March 13, 1982. She graduated from Sparta High School in 2000 and went on to attend Carthage College, in Kenosha, Wisconsin. She graduated with her Bachelor of Arts in Chemistry in 2004. She entered graduated school at University of Missouri-St. Louis in the fall of 2004 where she joined the lab of Dr. Michael R. Nichols. She married Robert Crouse, son of Roger Crouse and Teresa (Knapp) Crouse on June 11, 2005.